

1881 - 1890

June 17, 1881, Toquerville.

I soled all my interest in Kanara sheep heard (\$600) to Jacob Vahlert for \$300 taking fore promissory notes (\$75) each payable on the first of Aug 1881. Signed by Jacob Vahlert and A. Levy. In the later part of July J. Vahlert left the country. Shortly after Mr. Levy leved on property and sold at constable sale to secure his self for these notes that he had signed with him (Vahlert).

July 21st, 1881.

Sunday. Today Bro Duffin addressed the congregation from the stand. In his remarks he said that while he was in England he received a letter saying that he (Duffin) had made arrangements with Sam Forest to kill Bro Savage. He denounced it as fals. Reports say he did make the arrangements.

Aug 1, 1881

I went to the Reef to see about getting payment on these maters. Mr Levy urged me to take 21 sheep as part payment on these notes.

Aug 3, 1881

Mr Levy and Sherif Case come to Toquerville to collect pay of those that owed Vahlert for meat. Mr Levy said if I wouldn't take the sheep that he would pay the remainder soon. I took the sheep.

Aug 30, 1881

Tuesday. Several times previous I have cawled on Mr Levy to get pay as he gave encouragements, but today I learned I would have to force payment.

Sept 1, 1881

I mowed lucern in the orchard.

Sept 2, 1881

I went to St. George to try to get John McFarlin to help collect the Levy notes. McFarlin was not at home.

Sept 3, 1881

Saturday. I returned home.

Sept 4, 1881

Sunday. Self and family went to meeting. By request of the Bishop, Bro. Slack read from the news a discourse of Bro Nichelson and made other appropriate remarks. Bros. Spilisbury, Slack and Duffin consecrated a bottle of oil for me. I refused to take the oil for I did not think Bro. Duffin worthy to administer in those holy ordinances.

Sept 5, 1881

Monday. I went to farm on the River. Sister Spilsbury come and said she would take the bottle of oil and I could get another on their account at the store; they had nothing against Bro. Duffin. I declined her offer.

Sept 6, 1881

Tuesday, I went to the farm on the river. Evening attended young men & ladies meeting. Cold north wind blowing all day; cool night.

Sept 7, 1881

Wednesday, All the family except Gran Ma went to the farm on the river; brought green corn to dry. Cool nights.

Sept 8, 1881

Thursday. Went to the river farm, watered corn, hauled a big load of big rocks from middle of stream and got some wood.

Sept 9, 1881

Friday. Watered on river farm, got a load of drift wood. At 3 o'clock a high wind from the North.

Sept 11, 1881

Sunday. I went to St. George to arrange with John M McFarland to collect the Vahlert & Levy notes. The arrangements completed, I left the notes with him and took receipt for them.

Sept 12, 1881

Monday, returned home; bargained with Israel Nielson for mowing machine at \$125; bought 5 yards of pants cloth at 40 cents (\$2).

Sept 13, 1881

Tuesday. I and my two little boys went to the river farm, in the evening brought a sheep home and killed it.

Sept 14, 1881

Wednesday. High north wind, otherwise wether fine. Boys went to the river farm. I bought onion seed of Bro. Hammond and sowed it. Some one stole our water melons on river farm last Sunday.

Sept 15, 1881

Thursday. At home sowed onions, got a telegram from J M McFarland saying we would have to sue Levy. After sundown I started for St. George to arrange with McFarland to commence suit against Levy. I arrived at Bro. Nielsons at Washington very late. They were all a bed or asleep. I fed my horse and lay down by the straw stack.

Sept 16, 1881

Friday. At day light I left without the folks recognizing that I had been there. Made the nessessary arangments with Bro. McFarland; went to the temple

and got a bottle of oil left there for concecration. Returned by Bro Pace's and arrived at home between 9 and 10 o'clock p.m.

Sept 17, 1881

Saturday. At home expecting Garner to come and pay me some money that he owed me. He did not come.

Sept 18, 1881

Sunday. I went to Kanara with my team to get J.W. Brown for witness, he was not at home.

Sept 19, 1881

Monday. I waited until 9 o'clock p.m. when Bro Brown come and I made arrangements with him to attend cort next day. I then left for home where I arrived 7 o'clock.

Sept 20, 1881

Tuesday. Attended cort at the Reef. Got judgment against A. Levy for 93 dollars; scarcely half the amount I aught to have had. Wife and Sister Theobald went with me; returned home at 10 o'clock at night. While at the reef heard of presidents death.

Sept 21, 1881

Wednesday. Went to the river farm, cut corn and hauled some home.

Sept 22, 1881

Thursday. Went to the river farm, hauled corn home.

Sept 23, 1881

Friday. Went river farm, hauled corn home.

Sept 24, 1881

Saturday. Went to farm as usual hauled corn. Killed a sheep in the evening. Brig Lamb bought 75 cents worth.

Sept 25, 1881

Sunday. Went to meeting with my two young wives and children. Bishop Bringhurst read a serman in Deseret News then asked Bros Jackson, Hannig and Spilsbury to speak. They complied.

Sept 26, 1881

Monday. Hauled a load if corn.

Sept 27, 1881

Tuesday. Riley and I hauled a load of drift wood from down the Virgin River. Killed a sheep.

Sept 28, 1881

Wednesday. The wind blew heavy and colde from the north.

Sept 29, 1881

Thursday. Wm. And I hauled a load of drift wood from down the river. Wether fine, nights are cool.

Sept 30, 1881

Friday. I and my son Riley cut and hauled corn. This morning I saw very light frost on lucern.

Oct 1, 1881

Saturday. Willey and I went down the river and got a load of driftwood.

Oct 2, 1881

Sunday. I wrote a card to Johney Berry. 2 o'clock I and family went to meeting.

Oct 3, 1881

Monday. At home endeavoring to get a king bolt bur failed. Evening attended water meeting. Bro. Orson Pratt died at eight o'clock + 45 minutes this morning.

Oct 4, 1881

Tuesday. At home repairing correll wall. Evening I and family attended young men & ladies youth meeting.

Oct 5, 1881

Wednesday. Went to the river farm with wagon and got some wood. Willie and Riley went with me.

Oct 6, 1881

Thursday. I and family attended fast meeting which was also held as Bro. Orson Pratts funeral.

Oct 7, 1881

Friday. At home.

Oct 8, 1881

Saturday. At home. Evening attended water meeting in the school house, elected C Stapely Jr water master, voted equal tax per acre on town lots and farmland, appointed a committee of 5 viz,: Issac Duffin, Wm W Hammond, John Batty, James Jackson & Martin Slack. After meeting, I, James & Wm Jackson & James Stapely had rather a spirited chat on the water question.

Oct 9, 1881

Sunday. Went to meeting with family. Bros D Bagly, ER Lamb & myself addressed the meeting. I made some remarks on virtue.

Oct 10, 1881

Monday. Went to the field.

Oct 11, 1881

Tuesday. At home.

Oct 12, 1881

Wednesday. Went to Washington.

Oct 13, 1881

Thursday. Returned home from Washington with the mower that I bought of Israel Nielson; gave \$125.

Oct 14, 1881

Friday. Put machine together and mowed lucern in orchard.

Oct 15, 1881

Saturday. Finished cutting lucern at home then went to the river farm and cut corn; had our first freeze last night.

Oct 16, 1881

Sunday. At home, not well. Requested Abr. Clawson to finish administering on the Clawson estate for I wished to be released as _____.

Oct 17, 1881

Monday. Hauled hay; evening killed a mutton.

Oct 18, 1881

Tuesday. Hauled a load of manure to river farm; finished cutting corn and bought a load home.

Oct 19, 1881

Wednesday. Bros. Jam Stapely, M Slack, Geo Spilsbury and myself went to the Virgin River to measure our lands preparatory to deeding. I hauled a load of corn. Evening wrote to Levi.

Oct 20, 1881

Thursday. I hauled corn and cut a part of my lucern on river farm.

Oct 21, 1881

Friday. Finish cutting my lucern.

Oct 22, 1881

Saturday. I put up my hay and hauled a load of corn and lucern. Evening water meeting.

Oct 23, 1881

Sunday. Went to meeting. Bro Marchal and wife took supper with us. They tolde where to dig for water.

Oct 24, 1881

Monday. I hauled my hay from the river farm. Evening attended water meeting. We elected Orley D Bliss watermaster.

Oct 25, 1881

Tuesday. At home, put corn foder in farm. Bro Alger repaired my boots, afternoon killed a mutton. At dark had a heavy shower, the first rain we have had for a long time. Snowed on Pine Valley Mountain during the day.

Oct 26, 1881

Wednesday. At home, heavy rain last night also rained to day some.

Oct 27, 1881

Thursday. At home. Willie went to hunt the colt. Did not find him. He found a womans dress.

Oct 28, 1881

Friday. At home; made a gait for the correll and hung it. Wether - scattering clouds and warm.

Oct 29, 1881

Saturday. Made fastening for the correl gate; wether warm and pleasant.

Oct 30, 1881

Sunday. At home, wife and myself went to meeting. Bro Spilsbury and I addressed the congregation.

Oct 31, 1881

Monday. Boys loaded a load of manure. I overhauled the corn fodder and put it in the barn. High wind from the north.

Nov 1, 1881

Tuesday. Took a load of manure to the farm and brought the machine up. Colde wind from the north. We saw the two dark grey colts that I got of Garner.

Nov 2, 1881

Wednesday. At home, children about. Set two shoes on mares. Colde wind from the north.

Nov 3, 1881

Thursday. Willie and I got a load of cedar wood. Wether fair.

Nov 4, 1881

Friday. Choring about home. Evening Mary Ann and Adelaide and self went to a Prispiterian meeting. Cool and breezy.

Nov 5, 1881

Saturday. At half past nine o'clock I and family attended meeting at Toquerville Hall. Elders G Q Cannon and Lyman Smith gave excellent remarks. They are a portion of Elder Taylors Company on their way to St. George.

Nov 6, 1881

Sunday. I wrote a letter to A.L. Siler. Went to meeting. Bro Duffin spoke the moste of the time. Bishop made a few remarks.

Nov 7, 1881

Monday. Willie and Riley commenced to go to Brother Marciaks School. I went to St. George to attend a meeting held by Bro Taylor, GQ Cannon, Woodruff and Franklin D Richards, late from Salt Lake City. Colde north wind in Toquerville with a set of round snow (hail), none in St. George.

Nov 8, 1881

Tuesday. Went from Washington to St. George to attend meeting. Bro Taylor spoke in the afternoon. I put up with Bro Gates. Bishop Bringham and Duffin were there, but Duffin did not stay over night. Bro Gates gave me printed instructions to distribute to the Ward Presidents of Seventies.

Nov 9, 1881

Wednesday. I returned home. Met the north wind this side of Washington, very colde. Stopped in Leads and left Bro Brown's instructions with his wife.

Nov 10, 1881

Thursday. A heavy north wind. I remained at home.

Nov 11, 1881

Friday. Willie and I went to the river and got a load of wood on my land.

Nov 12, 1881

Saturday. At home choring about.

Nov 13, 1881

Sunday. Boys and I went to river farm to repare fence to keep animals out.

Nov 14, 1881

Monday. I and Willie went to Kanara. Stopped at J.W. Berry's solde him 14 sheep skins for \$5.50. Bought 11 bushels of potatoes, got my 3 year olde horse that Berry had been hurding. Returned home.

Nov 16, 1881

Wednesday. Bro. J.W. Berry's boys start to move to Arizona today.

Nov 17, 1881

Thursday. At home, cold wind from the North.

Nov 18, 1881

Friday. At home. Sister Hill, Nail and Hait called and had a social visit.

Evening I killed a mutton. Cold wind from the North.

Nov 19, 1881

Saturday. Boyes and I dug the white carrots. Evening Bro. Marcial come and arranged to have his girl a dress made. A party of young folks come in and shared a dialogue. Wether fine.

Nov 20, 1881

Sunday. Ben Bowin had my team to take 600 carrots to the Reef. Riley went with him. At 2 o'clock, self and family except first wife and Riley went to meeting. Weather is fine, but freezes a little at night.

Nov 21, 1881

Monday. I harnessed my young horse to the wagon. He went well. He is 3 years olde last spring and weighed today at 1156 lbs. The mare weighs 855

lbs. He is fat, she is thin. I berried some carrots. Bro Bally gave me 50 cents for a sheep skin. He starts for his home in Arizona tomorrow.

Nov 22, 1881

Tuesday. I rode my young horse to river and got a small load of wood, drove 8 head of cattle out of my field. They have broken the fence down in three places. I bought Ash Nebeker's white mare (Olde Suze) for \$100 in Kanara stock hurd.

Nov 23, 1881

Wednesday. Willie and I went to the farm and dug carrots; fence down and 12 head of cattle in the field. Wether fine.

Nov 24, 1881

Thursday. Willie and I went to Virgin City and got 100 lbs of brand and shorts, 70 lbs. chicken feed, also bought 50 lbs. meal which Bro. Pratt is to send to me soon.

Nov 25 & 26, 1881

Friday.& Saturday. I and both of my boys got a load of cedar stumps. Young horse works well.

Nov 27, 1881

Sunday. I wrote a letter to Henry Leigh inquiring the price of wheat and flour. I also wrote one to Bishop Ward of Willard City inquiring about my fathers standing in the Church when he died. Wife and I went to meeting at 2 o'clock P.M. Bros Brundage discoursed. On our way home we called at the Prispaterian School for a few minutes.

Nov 28, 1881

Monday. Willie and I went and got a load of wood – dry stumps – left the maul.

Nov 29, 1881

Tuesday. At home. Willie rode out and got the maul. I received Seventies reports from Harmony and Rockville. Mailed them to Wm P.Mc_____ in St. George.

Nov 30, 1881

Wednesday. Willie and I went to Kanara to get potatoes. Stoped at Bishop Roundies.

Dec 1, 1881

Thursday. Bought 16 bushel of potatoes of Bishop Roundy at 65 cts a bushel and one bushel wheat at \$1.25 per bushel. We loaded and started for home about half past 9 o'clock. Got home at 6:30 o'clock.

Dec 2, 1881

Friday. At home, unloaded my potatoes, done other chores.

Dec 3, 1881

Saturday. I and Willie got a load of wood. Mailed a letter to John M. Macfarland requesting him to register to me the money collected of Levy. Also a card to Henry Leigh of Cedar City saying I would take the wheat at his price. I registered \$1 currency to a Mr. Kenady to pay for the 3rd vol of the _____.(blank)

Dec 4, 1881

Sunday. Tom Stapely and I got Bro. Steel to survey that portion of land which I have improved as part of my river farm & continued in the forty that T. Stapely has entered. We found it to be about $\frac{3}{4}$ of an acre.

Dec 5, 1881

Monday. At home choring about. Bro Brown of Leads called and inquired how to fill out Seventies blank reports. Last night I attended Priesthood meeting where the case of Bro Spilsberry marrying his William & Heather Han... were investigated.

Dec 6, 1881

Tuesday. At home preparing to go to Cedar for wheat.

Dec 7, 1881

Wednesday. Started for Cedar at half past 10 o'clock.

Dec 8, 1881

Thursday. Arrived in Cedar. Got from the co-op store 1513 lbs. wheat at $1\frac{3}{4}$ cts per lb & loaded it.

Dec 9th, 1881

Friday. Morning got 250 lbs flour of the co-op store at \$3.50 per cwt & started for home. Stopped over night at Wm. Berries, Kanaraville.

Dec 10, 1881

Started and got home just dark.

Dec 11, 1881

Sunday. At home sick with a bad cold.

Dec 12, 1881

Monday. I deposited \$67.50 in checks in coop store. I told Ash Nebeker to apply for ten \$10 shares in coop store for me which is to be given out soon. Riley & I went to Pocketville with 25 bushels of wheat to mill.

Dec 13, 1881

Tuesday. At home choring about. Settled my tithing, got the water in the afternoon.

Dec 14, 1881

Wednesday. Gathering my grape vines.

Dec 15, 1881

Thursday. went to Virgin with wheat ourly(?) our grist of 881 lbs. flour & 445 lbs bran made from 1500 lbs wheat from Cedar City.

Dec 16, 1881

Friday. At home choreing about.

Dec 17, 1881

The boys got a load of wood. Got a letter from Levi M.

Dec 18, 1881

Sunday. At home afternoon went t meeting. Bros Duffin & Slack spoke. Evening I wrote a letter to James G. Blake concerning an order I gave for sheep loaned to Ash Nebeker.

Dec 19, 1881

Monday. The wind blew heavy & colde from the North. I filed my saw. While doing so two tramps came in to the lot, went around the house to Adelaide's bedroom door. As they came back they accidentally met Sister Savage & Asked for something to eat & past out the same way they came in with in 15 feet of me unperceived until Sister Savage cauled my attention to them. I followed them up town where I heard they inquire for work.

Dec 20, 1881

Tuesday. I repaired the kitchen doorstep. While working on it my right eye which has been rather weak for a number of years became inflamed & painful. The night was passed with much restlessness.

Dec 21, 1881

Wednesday. At home, eye swelled shut & very painful.

Dec 22, 1881

Thursday. At home nursing my eye which continues swollen shut & painful tho apperantly getting a little better.

Dec 23, 1881

Friday. At home the most of the time. My eye being very bad. Evening went to Richard Higbies wedding dance but soon returned.

Dec 24, 1881

Saturday. In the house all day. My eye being too painful for me to leave the house. Evening it broke & go easier.

Dec 25, 1881

Sunday. At home my eye being very bad. Liza Baxter & Homey Frier took dinner with us.

Dec 26, 1881

Monday. At home, not well, but the eye is getting better slowly.

Dec 27, 1881

Tuesday. At home, the eye mending slowly. I took the Ob... off the wagon preparatory to hauling wood.

Dec 28, 1881

Wednesday. At home repairing wood rake. My eye has gathered, broke & getting better. I am not able to do much.

Dec 29, 1881

Thursday. The boys & I got a load of wood. My eye is mending slowly.

Dec 30, 1881

Friday. I hauled a load of hay from the tithing office.

Dec 31, 1881

Saturday. I & the boys hauled 3 loads more hay from the Tithing Office.

Jan 1, 1882

Sunday. I went to meeting. Bishop read Bro. Spilsbery's resignation as his counselor. Bro Nielson's step son was here.

Jan 2, 1882

Monday. I hauled my last load of hay from T. yard.

Jan 3, 1882

Tuesday. I trimmed a few grape vines & laid up sum of the barn wall.

Jan 4, 1882

Wednesday. I went to Pocketville & engaged John Hilton to get me a beef. Evening a letter to Matthew, one to WR MacIntire of Seventies report & a card to J. Nielson.

Jan 5, 1882

Thursday. I & Willie got a load of wood. Ash Nebeker paid me \$125 golde an silver coin on the Garner notes.

Jan 6, 1882

Friday. I & Willie went to virgin city & got a Kanara beef. Bis Jackson was there. We butchered three, one for me, one for Jackson; one for Sister Hill & brought the beef home in the wagons.

Jan 7, 1882

Saturday. At home, weighed my beef & took it down the seller. The beef weighed 750 lbs.

Jan 8, 1882

Sunday. I wrote a letter t Elias Smith enquiring after fathers standing in the Church. The weather clear cold with heavy wind from the North.

Jan 9, 1882

Monday. Willie & I got a load of wood. Ash Nebeker paid me \$25 courancy on the Garner notes.

Jan 10, 1882

Tuesday. I was not well but cut my beef ready for salting. Evening I & family went to the Gamlock Slight of hand Gift Show. I drue a prise ticket & got a pare of butiful vaces.

Jan 11, 1882

Wednesday. Colde wind from the North with a little fine snow. I repaired the stable manger.

Jan 12, 1882

Thursday. Choring about home. I deposited \$100 golde in coop store & got my certificate of stock.

Jan 13, 1882

Friday. I finished writing an article to the board of Kanara sheep herd. A very colde blustering wind blew from the North all day, with a small amount of fine snow.

Jan 14, 1882

Saturday. Cloudy & colder. I got a load of wood.

Jan 15, 1882

Sunday. At home finished writing a document to the board of Kanara sheep herd wrote a card to Jacob Gates. Snow & colde wind from the North.

Jan 16, 1882

Monday. I remained in doors nearly all day for the heavy colde wind from the North was to percing to be out tho the sun shone bright all day.

Jan 17, 1882

Tuesday. Willie & I got a load of wood weather cool but pleasant.

Jan 18, 1882

Wednesday. I got a load of wood.

Jan 19, 1882

Thursday. Piercing colde from the North. Storm clouds on the mountains.

Jan 20, 1882

Friday. Willie & I took a load of wood to the school house.

Jan 21, 1882

Saturday. The boys & I got a load of wood.

Jan 22, 1882

Sunday. Afternoon I & family (except Gran Ma) went to meeting. Perry Nebeker addressed the audience. Evening I wrote a letter to Elias Smith, SL City & enclosed two 3 cent stamps & one to Israel Nielson, Washington Utah. Enclosed \$30 bank bills to him. Jackson's girls & Alf Nebeker took dinner here.

Jan 23, 1882

Monday. I & Willie got a load of wood.

Jan 24, 1882

Tuesday. I butchered my fattening hog.

Jan 25, 1882

Wednesday. I put water on my lucern & otherwise chored about. Had a good rain last night. Pleasant today.

Jan 26, 1882

Thursday. Willie & I got a load of wood.

Jan 27, 1882

Friday. At home. I cut & salted my pork. Settled tything. My back is very lame, the old mare appears no more well.

Jan 28, 1882

Saturday. At home, hauled manure on to the lucern in the orchard. Fine weather.

Jan 29, 1882

Sunday. Fair but cool. I wrote to Israel Nielson inquiring whether he got the \$30 I registered to him on the 23 inst.

Jan 30, 1882

Monday. At home cleaning up manure. Sunshine but a cool breeze from the North. Evening I attended a water (meeting) at the school house. We elected Bro. Batty water master. Bro Jackson & Bringhurst spared sharply at each other, Bro Jackson accusing of unjust purchase of water.

Jan 31, 1882

Tuesday. Heavy and colde. Willie & I got a load of wood.

Feb 1, 1882

Wednesday. Snow on the ground this morning. Sunshine all day with a heavy cold wind from the North. I studied the law on organizing water companies. Let Orly Bliss have a cast iron wheel. Old Bro Gary called in to peddle goods; young Tyler left his horse to feed.

Feb 2, 1882

Thursday. Morning, ditches froze, water run out & streets, in places covered with ice. At home the most of the day, colde North wind, sunshine.

Feb 3, 1882

Friday. At home, nailed leathers of wagon brake blocks; pruned grapevines back at corral. Heard that a man at the Reef by the Steel shot & killed Wm _____ a saloon keeper.

Feb 4, 1882

Saturday. Willie & I hunted for olde Suze, the white mare I bought of Ash.

Feb 5, 1882

Sunday. I wrote a card to John W. Brown, sec. of the Kanara sheep herd protesting the transfer of \$17 on my stock in said herd as per Order to St

George Tithing Office order said to be lost. At 2 o'clock p.m. I & family went to meeting, elders Snow, Bently & W. Mcarther from St. George addressed the audience. Wife & I attended the meeting in the evening.

Feb 6, 1882

Monday. Charles Clawson & Ann Fryer were married. I & family were invited & attended the wedding. Evening, I attended a water meeting as one of the committee to report the feasibility of legally organizing a water company according to law.

Feb 7, 1882

Tuesday. Last night the wind blew fearful from the North & very cold & continued heavy all day, not a cloud to be seen. I remained at home most of the day.

Feb 8, 1882

Wednesday. We hauled & graviled the road crossings of the two ditches that carries water to field.

Feb 9, 1882

Thursday. I hauled gravel on the road crossing of the ditch. A Kanara beef was drove into the correll yesterday. Ashton Nebeker killed him to day on my account.

Feb 10, 1882

Friday. O & Thomas Stapely went to River farm to establish the corner stake in my land. I took a load of manure, Bro. Jackson was with us. We found the west government marker under the river bluff. Evening, self & family went to the children's dance.

Feb 11, 1882

Saturday. At home, the weather is stormy, rain, hail & snow. I registered a letter to Gregory with money for garden seeds. Jackson sent \$2.55.

Feb 12, 1882

Sunday. At home all day. I wrote a card to J.W.Brown, secretary of stockherd telling him that I had killed another Kanara steer weighing 786 lbs. Sister Savage, my wife fell down the door steps & hert her severly.

Feb 13, 1882

Monday. We hauled dirt on the path & manure on the lucern. The weather is fine. Riley started school.

Feb 14, 1882

Tuesday. We hauled manure on the garden & dirt on orchard path way.

Feb 15, 1882

Wednesday. I ploud the garden. Israel Nielson come in the evening. He stoped all night. My wife keeps to her bed most of the time. She suffers considerably from the effects of the fall she got Sunday morning.

Feb 16, 1882

Thursday. Much water.

Feb 17, 1882

Friday. At home, the storm ceased towards noon & the clouds became broken. Snow fell two inches or more.

Feb 18, 1882

Saturday. Morning found the earth covered with 4 inches of snow. At home most of the day. I got a new horse collar of Ashton Nebeker. Wife recovering slowly.

Feb 19, 1882

Sunday. At home. Attended afternoon meeting. Fair weather but cool.

Feb 20, 1882

Monday. Thomas Stapely gave me a deed for four acres, more or less, of land for my river farm. Judge Wm. A Bringhurst made out the deed.

Feb 21, 1882

Tuesday. At home. Pruned grapevines, weather is fine but cool.

Feb 22, 1882

Wednesday. I got a letter from Hardy Savage of Indiana. Got a new horse collar from Ashton Nebeker, pruned grapevines.

Feb 23, 1882

Thursday. Hauled some chip manure from Ash Nebeker's & pruned grapevines.

Feb 24, 1882

Friday. I pruned vines some, turned the water on, hauled a load of chip manure and set out "rare ripe onions". The Relief Society gave Tom Stapely & wife a surprise party.

Feb 25, 1882

Saturday. Bros McAlister & Farnsworth held a meeting for the citizens to sign petitions to be sent to Congress asking that body not to pass stringent laws for Utah, &c. I attended the meeting. Miss Birk, the Prispaterion School Teacher here voted against the petition.

Feb 26, 1882

Sunday. We had a good rain last night & today. Evening, Bro Farnsworth & Mcalister held meeting. I went.

Feb 27, 1882

Monday. I trimed grapevines, hauled out a load of chip manure.

Feb 28, 1882

Tuesday. Hauled chip manure. Trimed vines & went to Thom. Stapelys auction. The property for sale was olde trash of little value & nothing solde.

Mar 1, 1882

Wednesday. I trimmed vines & Willie hauled manure on vines.

Mar 2, 1882

Thursday. I hauled a load of manure to River Farm. My young horse bothered in starting this morning.

Mar 3, 1882

Friday. Willie & I went up the Leverkin & got some harrow timber.

Mar 4, 1882

Saturday. I forked some ground for peas, boys brought manure on the garden then went to Primary. I set one almond tree.

Mar 5, 1882

Sunday. At home. 2 o'clock all went to meeting but Granma. Be request of Bishop Brig Garves, WW Hammond & myself addressed the audience.

Mar 6, 1882

Monday. I hewed two sticks to make a harrow of. The sun shone all day, but the wind blew heavy from the North all day.

Mar 7, 1882

Tuesday. I worked a little at my harrow. The wind blew too hard & cold from the North to be out. Evening went to the joint meeting where the youngsters spoke dialogues.

Mar 8, 1882

Wednesday. I finished my harrow & harrowed the garden. Evening I went to Jacksons & got the seeds that Gregory sent me.

Mar 9, 1882

Thursday. Fitted cleaves to harrow & cut screw on bolt & bolted draw end of the harrow together, then plowed & harrowed garden.

Mar 10, 1882

Friday. I planted Early Rose Potatoes & Buty of Hebron. Harrowed lucern in orchard. Evening attended Seventies meeting at Bro. Dodges. Weather fine.

Mar 11, 1882

Saturday. I and the boys measured River farm ditch. It is 210 rods from upper end of field.

Mar 12, 1882

Sunday. Adelaide attended a meeting at the Reef. Young Brig Bently preached. I & the boys went to meeting. Bro. Duffin was voted Bishop's counselor.

Mar 13, 1882

Monday. Willie harrowed lucern & I pruned a few grapevines. I sold B McMullin 17 almond trees for \$2.50. Evening, self & family went to theater.

Mar 14, 1882

Tuesday. I cleaned garden ditch & tool the water at 6 o'clock evening. P. Nebeker called.

Mar 15, 1882

Wednesday. I pruned vines.

Mar 16, 1882

Thursday. I pruned vines, hauled brush in a ditch cut by water in middle of lucern in field (Frank, my horse balked). Strong South wind.

Mar 17, 1882

Friday. Rain last night & this morning I finished vines and hauled brush in ditch. Frank refused to pull for a while, he hurt his foot with chain hooks, it bled profusely.

Mar 18, 1882

Saturday. I planted Early Rose potatoes in garden.

Mar 19, 1882

Sunday. Morning I buried some grapevines, made a chicken coop, afternoon I red in the news the argument in Congress on Edmonds Bill, also read the bill as it had passed. Wrote a letter to Hardy Savage & one to Arthur Macks.

Mar 20, 1882

Monday. I set out 3 almond trees and done other work about the place. Very cold wind from the North all day.

Mar 21, 1882

Tuesday. I trimmed vines, the weather is fine.

Mar 22, 1882

Wednesday. I finished pruning grapevines, reset a few vines and three plum trees. Evening, Bishop John Murdoch & Wm Fotheringham from Beaver held meeting, each delivered an excelant discourse. After meeting Bro Wm Laine had a dance for the benifut of the quire – to purchase books.

Mar 23, 1882

Thursday. I mover & reset a few large vines of the Nebeker has in variety.

Mar 24, 1882

Friday. I planted peas, oats & set strawberrie plants. I sowed beets & radish, made a bed to plant tomatoes. Colde N wind with appearance of storm.

Mar 26, 1882

Sunday. I commenced to write to TH Kennaday. Afternoon attended meeting. Evening I attended teachers meeting at the call of the Bishop. The

difficulty between Bro. Duffin and me was mentioned. I said I had no faith in the man (Duffin). The Bishop appointed Bros Slack, _____ & Steel to get it settled. Monday evening was set to meet at my house for the purpose.

Mar 27, 1882

Monday. I & Willie got a load of wood.

Mar 28, 1882

Tuesday. I attended county convention to elect delegates to Salt City to a convention their to form a constitution for the State of Deseret. Bros Snow, Iring, McArther & Smith from St. George were present. At 3 o'clock the people of Toquerville met & organized an ecclesiastical association.

Evening Bros McArther & Iring held meeting to inquire into the cause of Alma P. Spilsberys dereliction of duty as President of the elders quorum – other disagreeable matters were discussed.

Mar 29, 1882

Wednesday. I & Willie repaired River farm fence.

Mar 30, 1882

Thursday. I repaired fence on river farm & plowed for onions.

Mar 31, 1882

Friday. I, Mary Ann, Adelaide, Willie & Clarie went to River farm. We harrowed & sowed button onions.

Apr 1, 1882

Saturday. I planted cucumbers in sod, took up & set out three white fig trees. Weather very warm.

Apr 2, 1882

Sunday. Self & family went to meeting. Yesterday Will Duffin said he seen my colt that had been gone all winter. Today I hired him to go with Willie on my horses & get him. I agreed to give him a dollar. They went but did not get him; they found & brought 3 Garner mares, one had a colt two or three days olde. They also brought olde Suse & one of Ash Nebeker's grey Garner mare.

Apr 3, 1882

Monday. Willie & Wiley Nebeker went & got my colt. I drove them on to the Black Ridge North of town & prepared wagon of tools for going to the River farm to work.

Apr 4, 1882

Tuesday. Ash Nebeker altered my colt this morning; then I & the boys went to the River farm & commenced the ditch to take the water 25 rods higher up.

Apr 5, 1882

Wednesday. Have made about 5 rods of ditch up the ditch, come home.

Apr 6, 1882

Thursday. We went to work on the River farm ditch intending to stay there until Saturday evening, but the heavy rain induced us to come home. Bro Tary & wife were here. The rain ceased about 10 o'clock. We drove 12 head of stock out of our field. Planted little gem peas this morning.

Apr 7, 1882

Friday. Resowed lucern on River farm & sowed Rose Radish. Very, very colde.

Apr 8, 1882

Saturday. Re-sowed lucern & repaired a fence. Weather fair.

Apr 9, 1882

Sunday. I had the water afternoon at 3 o'clock. Self & family attended the bereel of Bro. Bringhurst's childe. Ash Nebeker paid me \$100 courancy on the Garner debt.

Apr 10, 1882

Monday. I planted carrots on River farm. All the family except Grandma helped sow them.

Apr 11, 1882

Tuesday. My boys & I worked on River farm water ditch.

Apr 12, 1882

Wednesday. Boys & I worked on the ditch.

Apr 13, 1882

Thursday. Boys & I worked on the ditch.

Apr 14, 1882

Friday. Boys & I worked on the ditch. I took the water on garden at 6 o'clock P.M.

Apr 15, 1882

Saturday. Willie & I worked on the ditch. It took us nearly all day to move out one big rock.

Apr 16, 1882

Sunday. At home. It rained nearly all day. Bros. Slack & John Batty cauled in as ward teachers.

Apr 17, 1882

Monday. Boys & I worked on the ditch.

Apr 18, 1882

Tuesday. Boys & I worked on the ditch.

Apr 19, 1882

Wednesday. Boys & I worked on the ditch.

Apr 20, 1882

Thursday. I remained at home. We had a cold heavy rain. Brussles' cows got into my field.

Apr 21, 1882

Friday. I & Riley repaired the fence along the creek bank. Willie hunted but did not fine the cow. We took the water at 12 o'clock, I shod the horses behinde.

Apr 22, 1882

Saturday. We got a load of wood. Afternoon the boys drove up the cow with a young calf. Ice last night.

Apr 23, 1882

Sunday. & a part of the family attended Ward meeting. The bishop read Bro. John Taylor's discourse in the news of April the 18th. A little cloudy & cool.

Apr 24, 1882

Monday. Boys & I worked on the ditch, had for several nights past.

Apr 25, 1882

Tuesday. Boys & I worked on the ditch. Got the water through, but will have to lower the ditch at the lower end.

Apr 26, 1882

Wednesday. Boys & I lowered the lower end of the ditch. The water runs well now. Hay is out.

Apr 27, 1882

Thursday. Had the water on lot. Planted American Wonder Peas.

Apr 28, 1882

Friday. We got the water into the field on the river.

Apr 29, 1882

Saturday. We went to the River farm, watered some lucern. Sister Julia Ivens from St. George come & stoped over night.

Apr 30, 1882

Sunday. We attended Ward meeting, after which I attended Seventies meeting at Bro Dodge's.

May 1, 1882

Monday. Harrowed in the garden, evening the children of the town had a dance at the hall.

May 2, 1882

Tuesday. Boys & I went to the River farm. I watered the carrots. Boys watered lucern.

May 3, 1882

Wednesday. We watered grape vines & garden. Willie took one hundred two dollars & 50 cents (\$102.50) to Leads & gave it to Sister Julie Ivens for her to give it to Israel Nielson the \$100 I owed him, the \$2.50 is for Levi W. Hancock.

May 4, 1882

Thursday. We went to the River farm, watered the carrots. The king bolt to wagon broke coming home.

May 5, 1882

Friday. At home. Tried to get a bolt for wagon but failed & put in a wooden one. Planted carrots & beans. Cool wind from the North.

May 6, 1882

Saturday. Went to River & put two boxes in the side of the ditch to sluice the sand out.

May 7, 1882

Sunday. I mended Willie's boot. None of the family went to meeting. The boys went to hunt olde Suse on the Leverkin ... but did not finde her. I went to Ashton Nebeker's to inquire about the stud horse. I got a horse shoe of Ash to set on fan mare.

May 8, 1882

Monday. At home working on lot. Cleaned the ditch in the street South of lot. Willie hunted horses all day, found their track on the river, supposed they have gone over the river with other horses. The olde mare is a horsing. Did not finde them.

May 9, 1882

Tuesday. I got Ash Nebeker's horse & went over the river to hunt my horses. I didn't finde them, but the boys found them & they were at home when I came home.

May 10, 1882

Wednesday. The boys & I went to the farm, got the water on the lucern. Last night I was at Jackson's docktering his sick horse.

May 11, 1882

Thursday. We went to the field. Ditch broke & water stoped a while. A red cow with a bell on got into the vines today.

May 12, 1882

Friday. Went to the field.

May 13, 1882

Saturday. Went to the field, got a gag(?) of mu..... wood from down there.

May 14, 1882

Sunday. The boys, Adelaide & I attended Ward meeting. Bros Russel & Gifford, missionaries from Grafton delivered encouraging discourses.

May 15, 1882

Monday. All but Granma went to the farm & planted carrots. Took the water at 5 o'clock P.M.

May 16, 1882

Tuesday. Boys & I went to the farm, watered carrots & lucern. Started to plow.

May 17, 1882

Wednesday. Went to the farm, plowed some & watered the lucern.

May 18, 1882

Thursday. Boys & I went to field. Watered & plowed.

May 19, 1882

Friday. The boys, Mary Ann, Adelaide & I went to the field. Planted beans & parsnips.

May 20, 1882

Saturday. Went to the farm. Planted squash & Early Rose potatoes. High colde North wind.

May 21, 1882

Sunday. Went to meeting. Sister Sary Ann Jackson is very sick after her confinement. I was requested to administer to her and I did. Took water at 7 o'clock.

May 22, 1882

Monday. Voted for the Constitution for the State of Utah. Boys & I went to the River farm.

May 27, 1882

Saturday. Been to the farm during the past week.

May 28, 1882

Sunday. At home all day not well. I wrote a letter to Wm. Ford.

May 29, 1882

Monday. Mary Ann, Adelaide, the boys & I planted cane on River farm. Set a few cabbages.

May 30, 1882

Tuesday. The boys went to the field & attended to the water. On the 19th, Sister Sary Ann Jackson was convined with a daughter. The child done well, but the mother done bad & gradually got worse until 6 o'clock today she departed this life. Bro. Jackson requested my assistance, so I remained about home occasionally going to his house & administering to his wife. I cut a little lucern.

May 31, 1882

Wednesday. We attended Sister Sary Ann Jacksons berial.

Jun 1, 1882

Thursday. I went to the field. Stopped over night.

Jun 2, 1882

Friday. We plowed a little, planted Nielson wax beans, got a little wood & come home.

Jun 3, 1882

Saturday. Bros McAlister & Blake helde meeting at 10 & 2 o'clock, also a Priesthood meeting at 8 o'clock evening, advised AP Spilsbery to be wise.

Jun 4, 1882

Sunday. We attended meeting. Bro McAlister preached. Weather warm.

Jun 5, 1882

Monday. I cut my lucern in the field, the boys went to the river farm to see whether there was any cattle in, found none in. The hauled the hay out of the orchard.

Jun 6, 1882

Tuesday. Riley & I went to the river field, took the mower. Willie put up the hay here that we cut yesterday.

Jun 7, 1882

Wednesday. We hauled one load of hay. The broken king bolt let my wagon apart and we had to quit hauling for the day. Will have to send to the reef before I can use the wagon.

Jun 8, 1882

Thursday. Willie went to the Reef & got a king bolt, then we hauled hay. Took the water at 2 o'clock.

Jun 9, 1882

Friday. Hauled two loads of hay, then went to the River farm, cut my lucern & stopped over night. Saturday the 10th I returned.

Jun 11, 1882

Sunday. We went to the R. farm & put up hay. Cloudy & rained a little.

Jun 12, 1882

Monday. The people had a general horse drive. Willie helped me drive & we got all of our horses but olde Suse.

Jun 13, 1882

Tuesday. I laid the floor to the cook room. Willie helped to herd the horses I have in the herd; 5 Garner mares, 1 sucking colt & a two year older one horse. All are branded with my brand, thus LS.

Jun 14, 1882

Wednesday. Riley & I went to the field & turned the water in the ditch. Willie & Hary Jackson herded the horses.

Jun 15, 1882

Thursday. We went to the field & hauled our hay there. Liman Dodge & Henry Clawson started to drive our horses to Colob.

Jun 16, 1882

Friday. We went to the River farm. Stopped over night.

Jun 17, 1882

Saturday. Got a little wood and returned.

June 18, 1882

Sunday. We all went to meeting except the girls.

Jun 19, 1882

Monday. We went to the farm. The hevy rain last night & this morning had raised the water & broke our ditch at the head. I hoisted the gates & let the water out then plowed some.

Jun 20, 1882

Tuesday. Worked at the kitchen. Willie hunted olde Suse. Johney Batty went with him, did not find her.

Jun 21, 1882

Wednesday. Worked at the kitchen. The boys cleaned out the ditch. I got a letter from John Brown & an order for me to sign, transferring my stock to the company.

Jun 22, 1882

Thursday. I had the water until 12 o'clock noon. Wrote an order to the transfer my stock to the company & sent it to Sec. Brown, then went to the field & stopped over night.

Jun 23, 1882

Friday. We returned home.

Jun 24, 1882

Saturday. Went to the field.

Jun 25, 1882

Sunday. Went to meeting. Bishop Smith of Rockville preached a good discourse.

Jun 26, 1882

Monday. Willie & I went to the field.

Jun 27, 1882

Tuesday. We watered the corn & beans then returned home. Took the water on the lot at 10 o'clock at night.

Jun 28, 1882

Wednesday. Finished watering here at 2 o'clock then went to the field intending to stop over night, but the appearance of heavy rain induced us to return. We got well wet before we got home.

Jun 29, 1882

Thursday. Had the heaviest rain last night that we have had for several years. I worked at the kitchen a little. Bro Brundage brought me some seed corn (1 lb.) that I had wrote him to fetch me. The streams are all very high. I started for the farm, but returned in consequence of high water.

Jun 30, 1882

Friday. We went to the field and found our ditch much damaged by the heavy rain rushing day & night and the consequent rise of the river.

Jul 1, 1882

Saturday. Willie & I went to the field, harrowed the corn land & planted beets. I planted Gregory's Marblehead Mammoth Sweet Corn.

Jul 2, 1882

Sunday. I wrote a letter to Levi M. & one to Wm Ford inquiring about my little sorrel horse & beef steer. At 2 o'clock went to meeting. Bro Kliman & I talked to those assembled, but few present.

Jul 3, 1882

Monday. Went to the farm & planted some of the Brundage corn. The weather is warm. Showers in the distance.

Jul 4, 1882

Tuesday. An effort was made to celebrate, but failed. I went to the field & planted corn. Weather hot, thermometer 110°. Thunder showers in the distance. The boys watered the lot.

Jul 5, 1882

Wednesday. Mary Ann, Adelaide, Clara, the boys & I went to the field. We finished planting the Brundage corn. Thunder showers in the distance. Sprinkled rain a little in the field. Had a heavy thunder shower in Toquerville. We took off the tack rack & put the box & cover on the wagon to protect us from the rain in riding home, got home just before sunset.

Jul 6, 1882

Thursday. I cut my lucern on the lot. Afternoon got 4 horse shoes of Ash Nebeker.

Jul 7, 1882

Friday. Took a load of manure to the field & stopped over night, hobbled the horses out.

Jul 8, 1882

Saturday. Willie went for the horses, missed them, went home & then on to the range for them. Ammeal Brussel told us our horses were up the creek a short distance. Riley got them and went to meet Willie, he was yet on the range, he returned without him. Being late in the afternoon we soon started home thus the day was spent for nearly naught..

Jul 9, 1882

Sunday. I went to meeting.

Jul 10, 1882

Monday. Had the horses on the lot. We went to the field where we spent most of our time until Saturday evening the 15th we returned home. Riley remained at home the last three days & howed the garden & fed the cow.

Jul 16 1882

Sunday. had the water on the lot. At 6 o'clock I attended Seventies meeting at AE Dodge's then went & seen Ash Nebeker – nothing from Garner.

Jul 17, 1882

Monday. Boys & I went to the river field & watered the corn. The river is very low.

Jul 18, 1882

Tuesday. We returned home. Got a registered letter from John W. Brown, Kanara containing \$40 courancy, being a payment on capital stock in Kanara Stock Company that I had sold to said company.

Jul 19, 1882

Wednesday. We went to the field, watered the beets, planted yellow flint corn & brought the mashine home to cut the lucern here.

Jul 20, 1882

Thursday. I cut my lucern. Settled my store account of \$9.40. Got 200 lbs. flour of Ash Nebeker. Weather very warm with showers in the distance.

Jul 21, 1882

Friday. I & Willie went after putting up the hay to the field with the machine.

Jul 22, 1882

Saturday. We cut out lucern and worked on the ditch. Got a load of drift wood & come home.

Jul 23, 1882

Sunday. The boys and I went to the farm and put up the hay. Had a little sprinkle of rain. Showers in the distance. Weather very warm.

Jul 24, 1882

Monday. We celebrated the cay. At 2 o'clock a caucus meet was held & men nominated to officiate in a town corporation. Isaac was one nominee but was strongly opposed.

Jul 25, 1882

Tuesday. I wrote a card to J. W. Brown of Kanara acknowledging the receipt of \$40 in courancy for the transfer of stock. Hauled my hay. Belle Slack died with diphtheria this afternoon.

Jul 26, 1882

Wednesday. Boys & I went to the field, got the water in the ditch, watered the carrots, squash, melons & hauled a load of hay.

Jul 27, 1882

Thursday. Finished hauling hay. Hauled a load of wood to Bro. Brussels to make molasses & brought another home. We arrived at dark.

Jul 28 & 29, 1882

Friday & Saturday. Went to the field. Riley watered the lot. The weather is a little cooler.

Jul 30, 1882

Sunday. I & wife attended meeting. Brother Duffin & Stapely broke bread & blessed it for the sacrament.

Jul 31, 1882

Monday. Went to the river field. Stopped over night.

Aug 1, 1882

Tuesday. Returned from the field brought a load of driftwood.

Aug 2, 1882

Wednesday. Went to the field.

Aug 3, 1882

Thursday. Returned with a load of wood.

Aug 4, 1882

Friday. Had water on the lot. Riley stayed at home to water. Willie & I went to the field.

Aug 5, 1882

Saturday. I sowed a few turnips. Returned home with a load of wood. The weather is very warm.

Aug 6, 1882

Sunday. Not well, I remained at home the most of the day. At 4 o'clock I attended the funeral of B. Lambs little boy.

Aug 7, 1882

Monday. Boys and I went to the river field.

Aug 8, 1882

Tuesday. We returned with a load of wood, finished sowing turnips. Yesterday weather very warm.. thunder showers in the distance. Yesterday Ash Nebeker payed me \$20 on the Garner debt.

Aug 9, 1882

Wednesday. Willie & I went to the field.

Aug 10, 1882

Thursday. Riley took the water at 4 o'clock this morning. We returned with a load of wood.

Aug 11, 1882

Friday. Willie & I went to the field.

Aug 12, 1882

Saturday. We come home with a load of wood. Afternoon we had a heavy thundershower. Weather very warm.

Aug 13, 1882

Sunday. We went to meeting. Had a heavy shower of rain.

Aug 14, 1882

Monday. Willie & I went to the field. I got Orley Bliss's plow & plowed some corn and got the water in the ditch. The high water had piled in sand.

Aug 15, 1882

Tuesday. Plowed corn & returned home. Bro. Jacksons little Israel did today about 5 o'clock pm. Evening I see Bro John Berry at Orly Bliss'.

Aug 19 1882

Saturday. Been to the river field all week.

Aug 20, 1882

Sunday. I & boys went to meeting.

Aug 21, 1882

Monday. Last night we had a heavy rain & I went to the field, found the ditches much damaged by the rain fall last night, having washed the ditch full of sand in several places. The river is high but fordable.

Aug 22, 1882

Tuesday. I worked on the road with my team today. I was allowed \$5 for the days work & bringing the scraper from the river.

Aug 23, 1882

Wednesday. Went to the farm, repaired ditches.

Aug 24, 1882

Thursday. Returned home.

Aug 25, 1882

Friday. Willie & I went to the field & cleaned out the ditch.

Aug 26, 1882

Saturday. Had a light shower. We finished clearing ditch in field & returned home.

Aug 27, 1882

Sunday. I & wife went to meeting. Small attendance. Bishop has gone to Harmony. Bro Dodge tolde me that last Sunday the Seventies meetings were adjourned

Aug 14, 1883, Toquerville

Tuesday. Elders Jacob J Gates and Edward Stevenson held Seventies meeting here. They organized the 9th Quorum of Seventies and ordained and set apart brothers AE Dodge and myself (Levi Savage) Presidents of said Quorum.

Aug 15, 1883

Wednesday. Bro AE Dodge and I took Elder Stevenson to Kanara on his way home. Elder Stevenson held meeting in Kanara and delivered an excellent discourse.

Aug 16, 1883

Thursday. We returned home.

Aug 24, 25, 1883

Saturday & Sunday. Elders McAlister, McArthur, John L Smith & Orton held two days meeting in the Toquerville Hall.

Sep 1, 1883

Saturday. Samuel Rowndy & sister stoped over night with us.

Sep 2, 1883

Sunday. Willie & I attended meeting. Elder John Steel discoursed on Gospel principles. After meeting I attended Teachers meeting. Elder John Batty and I were requested by the Bishop to enquire into a row that occurred between Lorenzo Slack & Josp. Bawker a few days ago. Evening we visited Bro L. Slack as he promised to try to do better.

Sep 3, 1883

Monday. I & Willie went to the field. I was not well. Willie attended to the watering of the corn, while I went down the river and got a load of drift wood. Weather is warm with the appearance of rain.

Sep 4, 1883

Tuesday. At home.

Sep 6, 1883

Thursday. I got grapes of Ash Nebeker to take to traid for grain & potatoes.

Sep 7, 1883

Friday. I started for Kanara & Cedar City disposed of my grapes & returned home.

Sep 13, 1883

Thursday. At home.

Sep 14, 1883

Friday. Adelaide, children & I went to the field & got some corn to dry for family to use in winter.

Sep 15, 1883

Saturday. At home. Set a shoe on the horse Frank, repaired harness.

Sep 16, 1883

Sunday. Self, wife Adelaide & children went to meeting.

Sep 17, 1883

Monday. Went to the field, cut corn.

Sep 18, 1883

Tuesday. John T Kane, Utah deligate to Congress delivered an excellent discourse in Toquerville Hall at 7 o'clock this evening. Got a letter from Levi M. stating that he would be here on the 22nd. I set two shoes on the little horses hinde feet.

Sep 19, 1883

Wednesday. Went to the field, cut corn.

Sep 20, 1883

Thursday. Went to the field, cut corn.

Sep 21, 1883

Friday. Riley & I went to the mill at Virgin City, got 4 bushel of wheat ground.

Sep 22, 1883

Saturday. Hauled a load of corn. Levi M has not come.

Sep 23, 1883

Sunday. Self, Adelaide & children went to meeting. Charles Stapely reported some of the teachings, instructions given at the St. George Conference. Bro Slack also made a few remarks. In the evening John Batty & I went teaching.

Sep 24, 1883

Monday. At home. We are expecting Levi M. & shall continue to look for him until he comes.

Sep 25, 1883

Tuesday. We are cutting & hauling corn & doing other farm work.

Sep 29, 1883

Saturday. Levi M, his brother in law Thomas Hatch and two young women arrived this afternoon.

Sep 30, 1883

Sunday. We went to meeting. The Bishop invited Levi M to the stand & he gave an excelant discourse. Bro Spilsbery also spoke a short time.

Oct 1, 1883

Monday. Levi M went to the Reef & bout a new saddle for \$28. Ash Nebeker got my little horse to ride to Cedar City.

Oct 2, 1883

Tuesday. The boys & I went to the field & put a box in at the head of the ditch to run the sand out.

Oct 3, 1883

Wednesday. The mares that Ash Nebeker had in charge was drove in this morning. I am turning them to Levi M to pay for the capital horn stock he turned to me in Colob & Kanara herds some three years ago. We caught & gentled some of them a little.

Oct 4, 1883

Thursday. Showery this morning. Levi started about 11 o'clock. Willie went with him.

Oct 5, 1883

Friday. Willie returned having stoped last night with his brother Lev M. They moved on their journey this morning all well.

Oct 6, 1883

Saturday. Boys & I hauled a load of hay from the field.

Oct 7, 1883

Sunday. The children, Adelaide & I attended meeting at the Hall. The weather is cool with mists of rain. Slight frost on the river.

Oct 8, 1883

Monday. I loaded peaches to haul to Milford for coop store.

Oct 9, 1883

Tuesday. I started to Milford with Lbs dried peaches for coop store. Dave Baxter also started....having a 6 horse load.

Oct 13, 1883

Saturday. We got in to Milford after dark Saturday night.

Oct 15, 1883

Monday. We unloaded our peaches and loaded goods.

Oct 16, 1883

Tuesday. I started for home.

Oct 20, 1883

Saturday. I got home. Sick with the flues.

Oct 21, 1883

Sick, confined to the house.

Oct 22, 1883

Monday. My health is improving.

Oct 27, 1883

Saturday. Bro AE Dodge and I went to St George & settled our taxes. I settled taxes for Bros C Stapely, Berlocher & Theobald. I executed my application to the war department for pay for my mule. Bro ____ & ____ were my witnesses. We stoped over night with Bro Wilson.

Oct 25, 1883

Sunday. Bro Dodge & myself held seventies meeting in Washington at 2 o'clock PM. President did not seem fully posted in the late moves pertaining to the Seventies Quorums. We drove to Harrisburgh & stoped over night with Bro. Orison Adams.

Oct 26, 1883

Monday. We returned home. After our arrival we soon learned that the trustees positively refused to let Louisa Wilkin teach the winter school as she said they had agreed to do.

Oct 30, 1883

Tuesday. Put up hay. Wednesday hauled hay. Thursday hauled hay.

Nov 2, 1883

Friday. Hauled two loads of hay. Hauled one load 758 lbs hay for tithing.

Nov 3, 1883

Saturday. Bro Dodge & I went to Rockville. Stoped at Bro Hobb's over night.

Nov 4, 1883

Sunday. We held Seventies meeting at Bro Hall's house, we instructed the Seventies in regard to the reorganizations of the Quorums of Seventies & the mode of transferring members from one quorum to another. Also set Bro Samuel K. Gifford apart to be one of the seven presidents of this the 9th Quorum of Seventies, then we drive to Virgin City and held meeting in the evening.

Nov 5, 1883

Monday. We returned home; on the 6th-7th at home waiting for Louisa Wilkin's trial to come off. She has preferred a charge before the bishop, against the school trustees for unchristian like conduct in not filling their contract with her as school teacher & for slandering her.

Nov 8, 1883

Thursday. Had the trial at night. Sister Wilkins wished me to assist her in presenting the complaint & conducting the trial. I consented to do so and asked and got the consent of the bishop to do so, but when the case was called & I arose to speak, the bishop Wm. A. Bringhurst abruptly stopped me saying, "you can't talk for her & plead law here tonight.." I sat down & Sister Wilkins proceeded as well as she could but her effort was unaffectual. Bro Slack on the defence and one of the trustees was aloud to proceed. He commenced by denying the first item in the charge intirely and said that the second item was ambiguous. Said that he could not understand it; then continued with very abusive & insulting language to Sister Wilkin & her mother, said it was an infamous, diabolical black maleing plot & he motioned that the case be dismissed all together. Sister Wilkin appealed the case to St. George High Council.

Nov 9, 1883

Friday. I went to Kanara. The next day gathered the potatoes that were owed me.

Nov 11, 1883

Sunday. I returned home. 12th at home. 13th I hitched my young horse, Fred to the wagon the first time, he behaved well. 14th we dug carrots. 15th we dug carrots and drove away from the field down the river. 17th we opened the fence to the river so the stock in the field could get water.

Nov 20, 1883

Tuesday. Willie and (Riley or Clara) started school. I was working around home generally.

Nov 24, 1883

Saturday. This evening at sunset the sky was very red & continued so every night for some time. Also it was very red in the morning from day brake until sunrise.

Nov 30, 1883

Friday. We drove five cattle out of the field.

Dec 1, 1883

Saturday. The weather was fair.

Dec 2, 1883

Sunday. It rained all day also the 3rd was rainey. 4th I killed my pig. He weighed 162 lbs. the weather is unsettled. I was working around home for several days.

Dec 9, 1883

Sunday. We attended meeting.

Dec 10, 1883

Monday. I started to Cedar to get a load of wheat. I have contracted for five thousand pounds from the Cedar Coop Store at \$1.55 per hundred. Returned on the 12th with a load of 2500 lbs. 13th I took some 2000 lbs to the Virgin City Mill. 14th I and Adelaide went to St. George Conference. Four of the Twelve Apostles were there: Bros Wilford Woodruff, Arastus Snow, Maryon Liman and Teasdale. Brother Woodruff speaking of the rebellion in heaven said that the number of spirits that rebelled was "a hundred thousand million." Said there had been 180,000 baptisms performed in the St. George Temple for the dead. Said there is now on earth bearing the Priesthood, 125 thousand. Said we had no right to be baptized for the dead outside of our relatives. Others of the Twelve gave excellent instructions. During the time of conference, I see Brother McArther at his house; he gave me the dates when he and I were ordained Presidents of Seventies. He said I was ordained and set apart one of the seven presidents of the 57th Quorum of Seventies on the 4th day of January A.D. 1858 under the hands of Joseph Young, the Senior President of all the Seventies and President Benjamin Clap; Pres. Benjamin Clap being mouth. Brother Daniel D. McArther was ordained to preside over & set apart Senior President of the 57th Quorum of Seventies on the 18th day of January 1858. We stoped one night with Brigham Jarvis; the remainder of the time we stoped with John Pace. We enjoyed our selves very much.

Dec 17, 1883

Monday. We returned home all well, feeling well paid in instructions for our trip.

Dec 18, 1883

Tuesday. I got my grist from the Virgin Mill.

Dec 19, 1883

Wednesday. I started for Cedar City & got a load of wheat.

Dec 20, 1883

Thursday. I stayed at Wm Fords over, Kanarra

Dec 21, 1883

Friday. I traveled all day in a heavy rain. Stauded two miles above Bellview, unhitched and went to Bellview & stoped over night.

Dec 22, 1883

Saturday. Come home to get another team & wagon. Willie & Riley went back and stoped with the wagon.

Dec 23, 1883

Sunday. I went and got my load home. The heavy rain has made the roads very bad.

Jan 1, 1885

This month comes in warm and rainy. The holidays were well enjoyed by the good people of Toquerville.

Jan 10, 1885

I let Ashton Nebeker have my little riding horse called Frenchy. There was no price set on him, but Ash Nebeker said that he would satisfy me for him; I replied that I should likely be hard to satisfy. Ash Nebeker said that he would risk it.

Jan 11, 1885

I and family attended ward meeting. Edwin Lamb said he did not believe half of the Bible. The weather is lowery. Lat week I hauled two loads of wood to the Reef. I got \$5 for one load and \$5.75 for the other.

Jan 12, 1885

At 11 o'clock this morning, I attended the Toquerville Ecclesiastical Society to elect a board of officers. Wm A Bringham, Bishop of Toquerville Ward was elected President of the Sociation and Charles Stapely Jr was elected vice president; John C Naegle or Nael, George Spilsbury, Thomas Foresythe, James Jackson, Martain Slack. (board members) In the evening, I attended a general water meeting; the water master, C Stapely, reported the expence of the last years business and it was excepted, after which we reelected C Stapely water master for the year 1885. Bro George Spilsbury again asked that the means that he had expended on the water tunnel several years ago be allowed. I retired before the meeting adjourned.

Jan 13, 1885

Willie and I got a load of wood to sell at the Reef tomorrow.

Jan 14, 1885

Willie & I took the load of wood to the Reef and got \$5.50 for it.

Jan 16, 1885

I solde a load of wood at the Reef and got \$6.

Jan 17, 1885

I hauled a load of hay from the River.

Jan 18, 1885

Sunday. I & wife & boys attended ward meeting. The weather is fine.

Jan 19, 1885

Monday. My boys got a load of wood, I bought a pare of boots at George Spilsbury's Store at \$5.50.

Jan 20, 1885

Tuesday. My son William commenced to go to school. William A Bringham Jr is the teacher. Riley and I got a load of wood for the school, it

is to be allowed on school tax. I charged \$5 for it; evening John Batty & I went teaching.

Jan 21, 1885

Wednesday. Riley and I got a load of wood (stumps) to sell at the Reef tomorrow. The weather is pleasant.

Jan 22, 1885

Thursday. Riley and I topped out our load making it $\frac{3}{4}$ of a cord and took it to the Reef but could not sell it.

Jan 23, 1885

Friday. We went to the Reef and sold our load of wood for \$4.50.

Jan 24, 1885

Saturday. Willie and Riley got a load of wood for Brother Bowyer to finish paying for the olde gun.

Jan 25, 1885

Sunday. Adelaide and the two boys and I went to ward meeting in the Ward Schoolhouse. The Hall is being repaired. Bros Spilsbury and Jackson spoke. Bro Jackson spoke on the principle of plural marriage and the unqualified necessity of obeying this principle in order to enjoy a fullness of celestial Glory. Evening, Bro Farnsworth and McAlister held meeting and gave excellent instructions.

Jan 26, 1885

Monday. Riley & I hauled a load of hay. Evening I attended a Bishops trial in a case of Robert Stapely against James Jackson concerning a colt. Said Jackson had possession, which R Stapely claimed. Decided in favor of J. Jackson

Jan 27, 1885

Tuesday. My son Riley & I worked around home.

Jan 28, 1885

Wednesday. My son Riley & I hauled a load of (hay or wood - *part of page missing*) from the river.

Jan 29, 1885

Thursday. Riley & Willie hauled a load of (hay or wood - *part of page missing*).

Jan 30, 1855

Boys hauled a load of wood, the (*part of page missing*).

Jan 31, 1855

Boys hauled a load of wood, finished (*part of page missing*).

Feb 1, 1855

Sunday. I & wife & boys went to meeting. Shortly after meeting, Walter Slack slapped Willy in the mouth; this caused an altercation between the two boys & both indulged in bad language.

Feb 2, 1855

Monday. At home preparing to go to Cedar to get wheat.

Feb 3, 1855

Tuesday. I started to Cedar for wheat; stoped overnight at Miron Roundy's in Kanara.

Feb 4, 1855

Wednesday. Went to Cedar, got twenty hundred of wheat of Co-op Store at \$1.25 per cwt; paid \$15 on it & returned to Kanara. Stoped at Miron Roundies.

Feb 5, 1855

Thursday. Got home & Saturday 6th went to mill.

Feb 7, 1855

I attended Priesthood meeting in St. George. In as much as many are being procicuted for polygamy, it was thought best for all that were liable to be forsed into court to keep out of the way. This was Bro McAlister's council to me. I returned home, bringing Sister Jacobsen, the Doctor woman; Sister Funk is here on her way North.

Feb 9,10,11, 1855

Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday. Working about home, hauled manure on the garden. Riley & I went to Virgin City & got a 20 bushel grist; four sacks full were ground for pig feed. Evening, I attended a teachers trial at John Batties; Bros. J Steel & J Batty officiating. The boyes, Wm B Savage, my son, & Walter Slack had indulged in a fight & profanity; the boys were required to ask each others forgiveness & the forgiveness of the fathers; & to observe the commandments of the Lord. Bro John Steel thought it would be proper for one of the Teachers, in behalf of the boys, to ask pardon of the people in public meeting; Bro Slack thought it was not required, Bro Levi Savage approved of Bro Steels suggestion.

Feb 20, 1885

Friday. Morning Bro George Spilsbury said that the word from the authorities in St George was for all those that had plural families to get their wives out of the way & then get out of the way themselves so that the officers of the court could not get hold of them; & that he (G. Spilsbury) was autherised to let this be knows to the people & he was now going up the river to deliver the message to the people up there.

Feb 21, 1855

Saturday. Morning before daylight, Bro JC Naegle or Nail took three of his wives & I (Levi Savage) took two of my wives, vis MaryAnn and Adelaide & started for the Nebeker Smelter in Arizonia a distance of 75 or 80 miles. About 65 miles out, Bro Nail broke his wagon wheel; we left the wagon & went on. The roads were so badly washed out that we could not get our wagons to the smelter. Late in the afternoon, I went to the smelter & returned to camp after dark. Next day we returned to Iven Pack Spring. Here we camped & the next day we brought Bro Nails wagon into camp. We arranged our camp & wagons preparatory for leaving our folks for we had to leave them to go to Toquerville to get Bro Nails wagon wheel repaired. The next day we started, went to Toquerville, got the wheel repaired, returned & got our folks in camp before noon on Sunday March 1st.

Mar 2, 1885

Monday. We arranged our wagons & loaded ready for going home.

Mar 3, 1885

Tuesday. We started for home & got to my farm on Thursday the 5th. Bro Nail started to the Buckskin Mountain, his ranch, with two of his wives leaving Regular his wife at her home in Toquerville.

Mar 9, 1885

Monday. I sent Mary Ann & Adelaide up home. I remained until Thursday the 12th when I went home with the covered wagon taking all of our camp equipment.

Mar 13, 1885

Friday. Willie plowed & I worked on the ditch. A colde North wind is blowing very hard. Tuesday the 10th it thundered & rained considerable; I got wet & slept in damp close & I was not very well the next day.

Mar 14, 1885

Saturday. We planted potatoes & onion sets, wind blowing hard & cold.

Mar 15, 1885

Sunday. I remained at home writing up journal. Monday the 16th I went to the river field & worked on the ditch.

Mar 17, 1885

Tuesday. William Jackson butchered my pigs.

Mar 18, 1885

Wednesday. I cut up my pigs; the two weighed about 250 lbs.

Mar 19, 1885

Thursday. Willie & I went to the River farm; we stoped over night.

Mar 20, 1885

Friday. Rained hard all last night; this morning the land is to wet to plow.

Mar 21, 1885

Saturday. Willie, Riley & I commenced to repara our River ditch at the head by roling some by rock out of the ditch preparatory to getting the water in.

Mar 22, 1885

Sunday. Adelaide, the children & I went to Ward Meeting held in the school house. By request of the Bishop, Bro George Spilsbury reported some instructions given at the late conference at St. George; also gave other interesting remarks after which, by request of the Bishop, I made a few remarks.

Mar 23, 1885

Monday. I planted peach pits, apricots & almonds. The boys worked in the garden. It has the appearance of more rain. Willie & I repaired the wagon.

Mar 28, 1885

Saturday. I planted the imperial & sweet corn in the River field. It has been showery nearly all this week & previous to this we have had considerable rain

June 8, 1877

Friday. Working about home. Strong wind so I could not haul my jay.

June 9, 1877

Saturday. I hauled hay. A number of the people went to the Reef to witness a horse race there.

June 10, 1877

Sunday. We attended meeting.

June 11, 1877

Monday. Evening we killed 2 sheep.

June 12, 1877

Tuesday. I took the water at 12 o'clock last night and kept it until (*unreadable*).

June 13, 1877

Wednesday. I went to the Reef and seen (*unreadable*) about taking these poor bulls. He said to drive them above town and let them go.

June 14, 1877

Thursday. I drove those beeves above town (*rest unreadable*).

June 15, 1877

Friday. At home not well. My (*missing text*) are sore. Evening killed (?) sheep.

June 16, 1877

Saturday. (*unreadable*) and I went to Babalon.

June 17, 1877

Sunday. At home not well, rote a letter to Burton Kimball concerning the payment of the \$18 note I holde against him.

June 18, 1877

Monday. I went down the river and got a small load of (?) wod.

June 19, 1877

Tuesday. I went to Babalone with mutton & vegetables to sell.

June 20, 1877

Wednesday. I finished cleaning ditch front of lot. Bought 10 beef cattle of J. Willis for \$4 per hundred. 3 o'clock took the water, evening I killed two sheep. Billy Foresythe helped me.

June 21, 1877

Thursday. I went to Babalone and solde vegetables & meat. Mr Gass, one of the propietors of the _____ mill has gone to the city without making _____ (*missing text*).

June 22, 1877

Friday. At home choring about. Evening killed two sheep alone.

June 23, 1877

Saturday. I went to Bablone to take supplies. Bro Forsythe had settled with McKinzy & crew & they left without finishing the job. Bro. Forsythe protested the order that James Kean gave Burton on Forsythe which I had excepted & paid supposing it to be right previous to my getting it. One of our workmen McKinzy said in substance that it was good and it would apply on their work, but now refuses it.

June 24, 1877

Sunday. Went to meeting with Adelaide, Mary Ann & children.

June 25, 1877

Monday. I put a partition fence through my corral that the beef cattle may be kept in one portion of it. Evening Foresythe & I killed one sheep.

June 26, 1877

Tuesday. I took meat & vegetables to Babalon to the people. I should stop coming except I got to pay the _____ boy herding for me. Foresythe killed one sheep while I was gone to Babalon.

June 27, 1877

Wednesday. I cut some of my lucern on my lot, had the water until 10 o'clock. Four of Branard's cows threw my field bars down and got into my field.

June 28, 1877

Thursday. I finished cutting my lucern on my lot & put some of it up in the barn.

June 29, 1877

Friday. I put up my hay & howed in the garden. Bro Braner's cow got into my field. This is the third day in succession that they, four in number, have thrown my bars & fence down, walked in eat, done much damage to my crops. Last evening I sent my son & informed them of their trespassing stock & this evening I went myself. Bro. Braner sent his son Henry for them & said they should be cared for.

June 30, 1877

Saturday. At home commenced to haul hay.

July 1, 1877

Sunday. I finished haling my hay. Rote a letter & regeristed it to Hunter & Co. with \$5.25 in it to buy several articles advertised in the banner.

July 2, 1877

Monday. I & Riley Foresythe drove the beef cattle that I bout of John Willis.

July 3, 1877

Tuesday. We drove them on to the mountain & Riley come home.

July 4, 1877

Wednesday. I got 25 fat sheep and come home.

July 5, 1877

Thursday. I worked in the garden. I got Elisha Groves Lee to herd my fat sheep.

July 6, 1877

Friday. I went down the river & got a load of wood.

July 7, 1877

Saturday. I got two cows from Bell view.

July 8, 1877

Sunday. I used the water. Yesterday Elisha found a sheep while herding.

Last night Clary Ann was very sick. She is rather better today.

July 9, 1877

Monday. I dug potatoes & worked in the garden, formed a box into a cupboard for the cellar, got letter from Levi M.

July 10, 1877

Tuesday. Working about home. The weather is very warm. I am not able to work much this hot weather.

July 11, 1877

Wednesday. Working about home, the weather is warm yet.

July 12, 1877

Thursday. I took about 20 lbs. strained honey from my bees & by dividing then made one stand more.

July 13, 1877

Friday. I plowed where my potatoes grew.

July 14, 1877

Saturday. I went to Kanara to attend a business meeting for our sheep heard, but the meeting had been adjourned before I arrived caused by the cleark not having the accounts ready. Paid J.N. Berry \$14.00 on the amount due for the sheep that I had got then returned & arrived home at 9 o'clock evening, called at Bell view & got a glass of wine of Sister Silvester.

July 15, 1877

Sunday. I used the water.

July 16, 1877

Monday. Bro. Foresythe & I went to Babalon to try to collect money due from Mires, Wolley & Gass. Mires & Wooley were not at home. Gass said he would have green backs enough within a week to pay all. His mill, a fine piece of machinery commenced cushing ore this morning in (?).

July 17, 1877

Tuesday. At home, planted some corn. Evening Foresythe, J Clawson & George _____ went to Babalon. Wether very warm.

July 18, 1877

Wednesday. At home, let Foresythe have my roan mare for Jo Clawson to put into their team to bring Woolsey goods from Babalon preparatory to taking them to Pioche. Woolsey was owing Foresythe & me \$7.85 which he said he could not pay until he got to Pioche where he thought he could borrow it of his step father. Foresythy refused to assist in attaching Woolsey's goods. I said we would attach, but Mr. Woolsey concluded & did pay rather than to have his goods attached.

July 19, 1877

Thursday. A Spilsbury cut my lucern in the forenoon. At 2 o'clock I took the water.

July 20, 1877

Friday. I put up the moste of the hay that A Spilsbury cut yesterday. I mowed some along the ditch.

July 21, 1877

Saturday. I finished putting up my hay & would have hauled some but a shower of rain prevented.

July 22, 1877

Sunday. I hauled my hay, yet I am very unwell.

July 23, 1877

Monday. I am not well. I set some posts to make a shed over the stove, evening I killed two sheep – mutton.

July 24, 1877

Tuesday. I & family attended celebration at the Hall, a good many gentiles present. Bro Birch & I were all that made & public speech & that by request of community. Horse racing in town on the lower street in the afternoon, rained a little in the night.

July 25, 1877

Wednesday. Dug a few onions.

July 26, 1877

Thursday. Had the water.

July 27, 1877

Friday. I am not well. Sheep got away from the boys & I found them on the sandy 3 miles away, one sheep missing. Evening killed one.

July 28, 1877

Saturday. Afternoon I went to Babalone to inquire after money due Foresythe & me. Goddard & Leonard Milling their oar, Gasses promise to pay soon. Buell is at _____ Ranch sobering off; Myres at Reef keeping boarding house. Evening killed a sheep that Dodge's dog bit this morning.

July 29, 1877

Sunday. I wrote a letter to Levi M, also sent a card to Hunter & Co. acknowledging the receipt of goods he sent me & returned Bro. Miles letter with a few lines on the back saying I wood keep the fiber that Bro ____ had put up (2 bunches) for him here as soon as the money come to pay expenses.

July 30, 1877

Monday. I am very unwell being affected in my kidneys. I moved some of the lucern in my lot.

July 31, 1877

Tuesday. I am very unwell with severe pain in my loins & kidneys. I finished cutting my lucern on my lot.

Aug 1, 1877

Wednesday. I am very unwell with a weakness and pain in & about the kidneys, the right one appears the moste affected. At 12 o'clock noon took the water.

Aug 2, 1877

Thursday. I went to collect pay of Goddard & Leonard. Did not see them. Learned at Gass Mill where their oar had been crushed that Clark at Leeds had garnashead the bullion for debt.

Aug 3, 1877

Friday. I partially repaired the manger in my stable.

Aug 4, 1877

Saturday. I dug a portion of my onions. Bro Foresythe had my horse to go & get our pay of Goddard & Leonard – did not get it. Flood & another man, partners with Goddard & Leonard in the mine managed the milling of the oar, got the money & left Goddard & Leonard to pay their debts with no money to pay with.

Aug 5, 1877

Sunday. At home, at 2 o'clock went to meeting with MaryAnn, Adelaide & the children.

Aug 6, 1877

Monday. I attended election. I & some others voted against G. Spilsbury, Martin Slack & I Duffin. Evening H Siler & wife called & stayed over night.

Aug 7, 1877

Tuesday. Took the water at 1 o'clock last night. Bro Siler helped me haul my hay with his team. I examined my middle beehive & found making queen sels.

Aug 8, 1877

Wednesday. I went & found Goddard at his mine & Leonard at the Reef. Neither have any money to pay their debts & very little property. This morning Bro Siler left for the Beaver Dam Mountain.

Aug 9, 1899

Thursday. I went again to the Steel & Lamb mine where I found Goddard. He agreed in writing to let Foresythe & me have all the oar now on the dump & all he got out to handle & mill until we got our pay. I took a sample of Goddard's tailings from the ruster to the Reef to get assayed. They promise to send the result tomorrow.

Aug 10, 1877

Friday. At home, planted a few cucumbers. Evening attended school meeting at the Hall. Some 20 attended. Charles Stapley & Isaac Duffin was re elected school trustees. They also voted (blank) percent school tax to be assessed & collected. Got the result of the Goddard tailing assay – fetched by Manard it goes \$67.54.

Aug 11, 1877

Saturday. Planted a few cucumbers. Evening killed a sheep.

Aug 12, 1877

Sunday. At home. At 2 o'clock P.M. self & family attended meeting.

Aug 13, 1877

Monday. Last evening at 5 o'clock I took the water & kept it un 12 o'clock today. Bro. Siler & wife returned from the Beever Dams this evening. Stopped at Bro. Foresythe's over night

Aug 14, 1877

Tuesday. I went to the Steel & Lamb mine. Goddard & McCelvey are working. I promised to take them a quarter of mutton & a bottle of vinegar tomorrow. Evening killed a sheep.

Aug 15, 1877

Wednesday. I took the mutton & vinegar to Goddards & McCelvey. Returned & dug the remaining onions. Sisters Jackson & Cox spent the afternoon here.

Aug 16, 1877

Thursday. At home most of the day, talked with Bros Allen, AE Dodge & Jackson about making a move to obtain the auditing of the Toquerville School Trustees. Afternoon, Bishop Wm Bringhurst gave me a writing which stated, in substance, that I would be tried for my fellowship unless I complied (without delay) with the decision where in Judge Nebeker awarded a piece of my land & improvements to AE Dodge in 1872. The writing mentioned above has neither locality, date nor signature.

Aug 17, 1877

Friday. I got Bro Jacksons mule to work with my mare & got a load of wood. This being William Brummell's eighth birth day, in accordance to instruction of the Priesthood, we repaired to the water above town where in presence of his mother, Aunt Adelaide & Sister Harmond, I baptized him into the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. He is my first childe by my wife Mary Ann C. He was confirmed into the Church in the Sunday School on Sunday morning August 19th, 1877 under the hands of Bishop Wm A Bringhurst (Tokerville) & Bishop Smith of Rockville, Bishop Bringhurst being mouth.

Aug 18, 1877

Saturday. I went to the Reef, and bot 2 doz fruit cans and got \$30 dollars off Myres on what he owes Foresythe & me.

Aug 19, 1877

Sunday. I attended Sunday School, was present when Wm B was confirmed. Took the water at 10 o'clock A.M. & at 2 o'clock I & family attended ward meeting.

Aug 20, 1877

Monday. At home auditing business accounts. Foresythe had my mare to haul _____ to DuPays mill.

Aug 21, 1877

Tuesday. At home most of the day. At 2 o'clock attended a legal trial before Judge Spicer (gentile) at the Tything Office, young Gardner vs Burton. Complaint: Burtons robbing Gardner of a money check of \$30 or more.

Aug 22, 1877

Wednesday. About home, canceled accounts & copying a writing for the High Council on the Dodge vs Savage land question.

Aug 23, 1877

Thursday. I went to the Reef to see John Pendray, found him & got him to sign a note of \$46.17 which he owed Foresythe & Savage.

Aug 24, 1877

Friday. I rode to Leads & arranged for Bro William Sterling to watch the moves of Mr. Pendray & let me know if he was about to leave.

Aug 25, 1877

Saturday. At home posting some accounts. At 3 o'clock P.M. took the water. Evening I killed a sheep.

Aug 26, 1877

Sunday. Bro and Sister Angel returning home from Virgin City called & took dinner. Bro Clawson also took dinner with us. 2 o'clock P.M. I went to meeting alone. M Slack read a circular from the First Presidency after which Bro Nale made some excellent remarks. Evening Bro Foresythe footed up his vegetable account with Adelaide.

Aug 27, 1877

Monday. At home, not well. Yesterday I commenced writing a letter to Richard Brummell in England (in answer to one just received from him). I finished & mailed it to day. After noon I ground my sythes & commenced cutting my lucern. The Dutch boy come to work this morning.

Aug 28, 1877

Tuesday. I finished cutting my luceren in the field. Afternoon examined my bees & found the middle hive strong, no brood in the comb, but apparently making honey. The other two strong, some brood & honey. I got a registered letter from Jos. Orton, Clerk of High Council in St. George authenticating the notice the Bishop gave me on the 16th inst. Bro Miron Roundy, 2 boys & 4 horses returned from their orchard up the river & stoped over night.

Aug 29, 1877

Wednesday. Forenoon I put up the hay that I cut yesterday. Telegrams say the Pres. Brigham Young is dangerously sick with infermed in the bowels. Bishop W.A. Bringhurst called & said that at 12 o'clock noon to say the Pres B. Young was no better. Afternoon I went to Leads & see Bro Wm Stirling

about J. Pendray's moves, learned that he was still at the Reef. News by Telegraph that Pres. B. Young died at 4 o'clock this afternoon. I got home at dark & found the news of Pres B Young's death confirmed here, all appear sad.

Aug 30, 1877

Thursday. At home, used the water, took it at 6 o'clock in the morning.

Aug 31, 1877

Friday. I hauled my hay out of the field. Had Jack Allen's horse to haul with.

Sep 1, 1877

Saturday. At home, covered my hay temporarily with slab; the former roof of the barn. Bro Goddard called to see about the ore that Foresythe was milling for him to get our pay of him. Evening killed a sheep.

Sep 2, 1877

Sunday. Myself & family attended President Young's funeral meeting at 12 o'clock at the Hall. By request of the bishop some 10 of the brethren made appropriate remarks, Levi Savage being one of the number that spoke.

Sep 3, 1877

Monday. I picked razine grapes. Jacob (Welchman) dried them. Willie hearded sheep. I got a letter from Levi M at sunset, the Arazonia dated Aug 19th, he intends to start for Utah about the first of Sept, also got two Gardner's Monthly & a small packet of buckwheat from AL Siler.

Sep 4, 1877

Tuesday. At home making out some accounts. Afternoon I went to the Reef to get an assay on the tailings that DuPay had run through getting a small yeald of silver.

Sep 5, 1877

Wednesday. At home. Afternoon repaired the boys shoes.

Sep 6, 1877

Thursday. I started to St. George to attend the High Council on the coming Saturday pertaining to a piece of law that has been a long time in dispute between AE Dodge & myself. I rode to Washington and stoped over night with James Pace. Several of his family are afflicted with the chills.

Sep 7, 1877

Friday. I rode to St George, took dinner at Bro Hall's, I tolde him my business; he & I went to Bro Smith's. On our way there met Pres McCalister who upon asking him, granted me an interview with him at 3 o'clock p.m. At Bro Smith's we had quite a laugh over the informal notice I got requiring me to settle satisfactorily with Bro AE Dodge or the High Council would try me for fellowship on Saturday the 8th of Sept., the instrument being without date, place or signature. Bro Smith & I met Pres McAlister agreeable to

appointment & found him very determined. With difficulty I got the privilege to meet the High Council & show cause why I have not met with the decision of the council.

Sep 8, 1877

Saturday. I met in Council which decided that I should deliver both land & improvements to Bro AE Dodge. The land nor improvements is not, nor never was Bro AE Dodge's but I have to comply to save my fellowship. I rode to Washington & stoped over night with Bro James Pace.

Sep 9, 1877

Sunday. I rode home.

Sep 10, 1877

Monday. I went to the Reef & got \$9 from Mires, the amount due from him to Foresythe & me for supplies.

Sep 11, 1877

Tuesday. I got some of my lucern in my lot, bot 100 lbs flour of Jackson for \$5. Killed a sheep.

Sep 12, 1877

Wednesday. I had the water. Levi M arrived from Arazona having been gone nearly one year; he is going to Coalville to get his wife to take her to Arazonia. Receive a note from John Halpin requesting me to send him a bushel of peaches.

Sep 13, 1877

Thursday. At home, engaged the peaches for Halpin of Francy Nail.

Sep 14, 1877

Friday. Adelaide & I went to the Reef with Levi M's team, took Halpines peaches & bot off the Jew Schwartz a suit of close for \$15 golde, also bot Adelaide & Mary Ann a pare of good shoes each for \$5 & Clary Ann a pare at Sultons for \$1.50.

Sep 15, 1877

Saturday. I hauled my hay & got a load of wood with Levi's team.

Sep 16, 1877

Sunday. At home moste of the day. Levi M & I went to meeting.

Sep 17, 1877

Monday. Bro Forsythe, myself and Mr. Rich from Gass' Mill went prospecting for mineral in the vicinity of Antelope Springs on the strength of young Jarves' statement to Foresythe.

Sep 19, 1877

Wednesday. We returned from our mineral search without success.

Sep 20, 1877

Thursday. I arranged with Bro Hill to make my wine at his place using this press & grinder. I prepared one of his wash tubs to use. Bro Foresythe had my mare to take butter to Babalon. Evening killed a sheep, got Harman to repair wagon tung.

Sep 21, 1877

Friday. I repaired & put to soke some tubs of Bro Hill's preparatory for making wine.

Sep 22, 1877

Saturday. Self & family attended meeting. Bros Gates, Andrews & Ensign were the ministers & they gave excellent instructions.

Sep 24, 1877

Monday. We commenced picking grapes preparatory to making wine. I am making my wine at Bro Hill's for 2 gallons on the hundred. I was very unwell but repaired my wagon after which had to lay down awhile.

Sep 25, 1877

Tuesday. Continued preparations for wine making.

Sep 26, 1877

Wednesday. I ground my grapes. The missionaries returned from up the river & held meeting in the evening. I killed a sheep & then attended the meeting. A good spirit prevailed.

Sep 27, 1877

Thursday. I censed my wine barrels & tinned the hoop on the them.

Sep 28, 1877

Friday. Evening, I commenced to press my wine, continued all night & finished at 10 o'clock next morning.

Sep 29, 1877

Saturday. Hauled my wine home & put it in the cellar; also hauled my pounns (?) home.

Sep 30, 1877

Sunday. I wrote a letter to George Petty of Pettyville, Sanpeat concerning JC Snow's indebtedness to me; a card to GQ Cannon concerning what I owe on the Juvenile & one to GW Lawrence, Fayetteville, Neb, asking for his catalogue & price list wishing to obtain the Jeupprnong (?) Grape.

Oct 1, 1877

Monday. I repaired some barrels & put water on the pumnrys (?) to make vinegar. Evening I killed the last sheep belonging to Foresythe, Savage & Co.

Oct 2, 1877

Tuesday. I took 15 lbs. mutton to DuPay. He payed me \$5 in part payment of what he owes for mutton. He gave me \$32.50 to give to Bro Foresythe the which I done.

Oct 3,4,5, 1877

Wednesday, Thursday, Friday. Making wine.

Oct 6, 1877

Saturday. Bro Nielson, wife, dauter in law & Sister Nixson from Washington come & stayed over.

Oct 7, 1877

Sunday. We had a good visit. They left for home A.M.

Oct 8, 1877

Monday. I cleaned out the ditch in front of my lot. P.M. I solde & delivered to AE Dodge, 532 lbs lyme at two & half cts per pound amounting t \$7.89.

Oct 9, 1877

Tuesday. At home, wrote an article of an agreement between A. Nebeker & me concerning the examining the Allen cow for a brand. Early in the morning, Bro Clawson sent for me before I was up to administer to him. He was very sick. John Batty went with me.

Oct 10, 1877

Wednesday. I got Charley Clawson to drive up my young mare & horse. I repaired my wagon brake. Charley come with my horses after dark. At 2 o'clock P.M. I attended appointed by the school trustees meeting to remit taxes.

Oct 11, 1877

Thursday. I repaired my harness, also caught & gentled my young mare a little.

Oct 12, 1877

Friday. Prepared for going north to Cedar City to dispose of my wool.

Oct 13, 1877

Saturday. Strong indications of storm. At 10 o'clock A.M., I & wife started for Cedar City, got to Kanara at 8:30 P.M.

Oct 14, 1877

Sunday. Colde with mist of rain. We did not travel.

Oct 15, 1877

Monday. Morning, I got my wool & went to Cedar. The weather is cloudy & colde. Solde our wool for 29 ½ cts per lb at coop store. Done same traveling. Stayed with Bro Nielsons.

Oct 16, 1877

Tuesday. We finished traiding & returned to Kanarah.

Oct 17, 1877

Wednesday. We returned home.

Oct 19, 1877

Friday. I harnessed my young mare to the wagon & drove around town.

Oct 20, 1877

Saturday. I went to Leads with horses & wagon to gentle my mare & to see Charlie Westover about hearing beef stock & mutton together. He declined. My son Willie was with me, we returned; got a little wood.

Oct 21, 1877

Sunday. We attended meeting.

Oct 22, 1877

Monday. I went to Ransom's Molasses Mill & arranged for getting the 20 gallons I bargained for of Wm Ransom.

Oct 23, 1877

Tuesday. At home. Afternoon pressed out my vinegar on Tom Stapely's press,

Oct 24, 1877

Wednesday. Prepared my barrel & barreled my vinegar. Done little towards covering my barn.

Oct 25, 1877

Thursday. I repaired a barrel for putting molasses in & worked at my barn.

Oct 26, 1877

Friday. I repaired a wine barrel to put molasses in & worked at my barn.

Oct 27, 1877

Saturday. I took my barrels to the molasses mill to get the molasses that I am to have of Wm Ransom.

Oct 28, 1877

Sunday. At home. Sarah Ann Spilsbury, Rone Spilsbury's wife & young Wilkey's wife, she that was Levy Stock's spent the moste of the day with us.

Oct 29, 1877

Monday. At home canceling accounts of Foresythe, Savage & John Batty. The wind blew cold & strong from the North. I solde Fred Mullins a spotted cow for 40 gallons of molasses to be paid by M Willis.

Oct 30, 1877

Tuesday. This morning at day light, the ground was covered with snow & still snowing, but soon turned to rain & continued the moste of the day. I remained at home.

Oct 31, 1877

Wednesday. At home cleaning up the chips from the wood pile. Ash Nebeker refused to sign the article of agreement concerning the brand on the OM Allen cow.

Nov 1, 1877

Thursday. Will, son Riley & I went to Leads, bought wife a pair of shoes at \$2.50 & 8 horseshoes at Birches. Bro John S Higby died today at 3 o'clock this P.M.

Nov 2, 1877

Friday. I got a load of wood. Wether is fine.

Nov 3, 1877

Saturday. The family attended Bro. Higbys funeral.

Nov 4, 1877

Sunday. At home. Bro Hammond & family took dinner with us.

Nov 5, 1877

Monday. I went to the molasses mill & got 6 gallons of molasses syrup.

Nov 6, 1877

Tuesday. I got a lode of wood.

Nov 7, 1877

Thursday. I went to Kanara & took 40 gallons of molasses. Left them at J Berry's, bought 30 bushels of potatoes of Pat Willis for \$1.00 a bushel. Took 15 bushels of them and come home on Saturday.

Nov 9, 1877

Saturday. Come home, broke my wagon tire on the one mile north of Toquer.

Nov 10, 1877

Sunday. I brought my wagon in.

Nov 12, 1877

Tuesday. At home.

Nov 13, 1877

Wednesday. Went to Leads & got wagon timber for Bro Clawson to repara my hinde wheels.

Nov 15, 1877

Thursday. At home.

Nov 16, 1877

Friday. I went to the Reef & Leads to sell 17 lbs butter for 35 cts. per pound; bought corn of Tom Flanigain.

Nov 17, 1877

Saturday. Winde harde from the north. At home canceling accounts. Flanigain left this morning.

Nov 18, 1877

Sunday. Adelaide & I attended meeting. Brothers McAlister, Snow & G Cannon from St. George were present & gave good instructions.

Nov 19, 1877

Monday. I went to the Reef & solde 10 half gallons of molasses at \$1.00.

Nov 20, 1877

Tuesday. Wind high from the north. Bro Reede called on his way to the Reefe. My sheep from the Kanara herd went back.

Jun 26, 1887

Sunday. I and wife Adelaide attended ward meeting in Toquerville Hall at 2 o'clock P.M. Elder's Foresythe, J Jackson and James Duffin, who starts tomorrow morning on a mission to the Southern States, addressed them people. After meeting, I attended Teacher's Council Meting. Elders Wm W Hammond was appointed teacher and to visit the Saints with me when Elder Hiram Duffin, my present partner was absent. Elder James Jackson was also appointed a teacher. At half past six o'clock, I attended Seventies meeting at the Hall; 5 Seventies present.

Jun 27, 1887

Monday. My son William B & myself cut a part of the lucern on the river farm. We returned home and while we were at supper, at sundown, Walter Slack whistled and William B, having just finished his supper, went out. Shortly after, before I had got from the table, Bro. Bliss' little girl come and said that Willie was hurt by falling from a horse. We found him at Bro Bliss', unconscious and vomiting. Bishop Bringhurst and many others gathered around and Slack anointed him with oil and Bishop Bringhurst was mouth in administering to him; a number of Elders joined in laying their hands on. We carried him home on a sofa. Brother Steel proposed to bleed and give him a powerful emetic; I thought, as his pulsts was so very regular, that he did not need bleeding; and it strained his head to vomit; and his stomach was all ready well emtied that an emetic might prove unwise; he occasionally vomited during the night.

Jun 28, 1887

Tuesday. Willie seems to gain sloly; he is conscious, but a little flity. Riley and Willie Bliss put up some of our hay.

Jun 29, 1887

Wednesday. Willie seems to improve sloly; he does not recollect much yet & takes no food; his medicen operated well.

Jun 30, 1887

Thursday. Riley and I finished putting up the hay that we cut Monday. Willie improves slowly; he took a little food to day. Bro Sheets past our field to day; stoped and talked with me a few minuts; he is in exile, but now thinks of trying to go home in Salt Lake City; he was in disguise.

Jul 1, 1887

Friday. I went to the river field, got the water in and hauled a load of hay; Riley helped me load it after he came from the Reef; he went to sell our last raspberries; Willie improves slowly.

Jul 2, 1887

Saturday. Riley went to the field.

Jul 3, 1887

Sunday. I went to meeting; Riley went to the field and found 6 head of cattle who just got in. Willie improves.

Jul 4, 1887

Monday. Riley and I finished cutting our lucern the second time; found 8 head of cattle in the field; 4 got away; drove 4 into our correll.

Jul 5, 1887

Tuesday. This forenoon, I watered the lot; Riley watered cane in the river field. I went to the store (afternoon) and there seen and heard Alma Steel, in the moste shameful & blasphemous way, upbraid Charles Stapely, councilor to the Bishop; for as he, Alma Steel implide, his unjust requirements on the water ditch and his abusive preaching from the stand; Alm Steel seemed to be pretty full of wine.

Jul 6, 1887

Wednesday. Riley and I put up ...*(part of page missing)*. Weather is very warm and dry...*(part of page missing)*.

Jul 7, 1887

Thursday. I attended fast meeting; eleven brethren and 14 sisters present. Several brethren spoke and bore their testimony. Brother Booyer advocated the order of Enoch; have all things common; not two for me and one or none for you. Bro Slack said the Bible, Book of Mormon and Book of Covenants were all good books &c., but we had the living oricles and we must not undertake to get a head of them &c.

Jul 8, 1887

Friday. Riley and I hauled our hay; evening, had a little shour of wind and rain.

Jul 9, 1887

Saturday. Riley and I plowed cane & repared fence. Sister Stocks came from the Reef on her way to Deseret; she stoped over night with us.

Jul 10, 1887

Sunday. We all went to meeting at two o'clock P.M. Elders Ammon Tinney and David Canon addressed the people; Elder Tinney gave a short account, but interesting account of his life in Detroit Prison where he had served 22 months for living his religion; having more than one wife. In the evening, he spoke an hour and (*part of page missing*) minutes on the same subject and...description of the prison and its... very interesting.

Jul 11, 1887

Monday. Riley and I plowed cane and watered in the river field; Willis worked in the garden.

Jul 12, 1887

Tuesday. I got a note from TH Kennedy, my attorney, saying my pension was allowed & I would soon get papers to execute for first payment.

Jul 13, 1887

Wednesday. It has rained gently nearly all day today; it's the first rain we have had of any account since last winter. We have got Dan Sill's cow to milk a while.

Jul 14, 1887

Thursday. We had a very heavy rain; the boys and I were at the river field and got thoroughly wet.

Jul 15, 1887

Friday. Bishop Wm A Bringham and I went to St George and attended meeting in the Tabernacle there at 5 o'clock P.M. Bro Heber J Grant, one of the apostles addressed the meeting; I understand that the labors of the convention that lately met in Salt Lake City and framed a constitution preparatory for Utah to become a state is fully endorsed by our leading men; Bishop Bringham and I for home at 6:30 and arrived at one the next morning.

Jul 16, 1887

Saturday. Boys went to the field and.....(*part of page missing*) tomatoe vines. Israel Nielson....(*part of page missing*) and family and two Everson girls and his brother Peter, put up with us for the night; they are on their way north.

Jul 17, 1887

Sunday. Israel Nielson and family left for the north. At 2 o'clock P.M., Adelaide, Willie and Riley attended Ward meeting; Elders Alger and Geo Spilsbury addressed the audience. After meeting, I met in Teachers Council where the Bishop instructed the Teachers to visit the people of the ward and assure them that our leading men fully endorsed the labors of the late Utah Convention including the Constitution for the State of Utah.

Jul 18, 1887

Monday. Choreing around home; the weather seems settled.

Jul 19 & 20, 1887

Tuesday & Wednesday. At home.

Jul 24, 1887

Sunday. At 10 A.M., I and family attended Sunday School Jubilee in Toquerville Hall; we had a good time. At(*part of page missing*) o'clock P.M., I attended Ward Elders Lorenzo Slack, Isaac... and myself addressed the.....Saints. The two first young elders said by a few words, but I spoke at some length encouraging the young Elders and the Saints in general. We celebrate this day in memory of the Church Pioneers first entering Salt Lake Valey; 40 years ago today. I understand, our Bishop says, we will have no great demonstrations of the day as Bro Taylor, the President of the Church, is dangerously ill.

Jul 25, 1887

Monday. Evening, he young folks had a dance in the Hall.

Jul 26, 1887

Tuesday. Bishop Wm A Bringham says news by telegram today says that President John Taylor died at 8 o'clock last night. We had heard a few days ago that Bro Taylor's health was precarious.

Jul 27, 1887

Wednesday. We were informed that funeral cervices would be held in all of the settlements of the Saints, at 12 o'clock noon on Thursday 28th.

Jul 28, 1887

Thursday. I and family except Riley, he was watering the river field, attended Bro Taylor's funeral at 12 o'clock at Toquerville Hall. The bishop read a(*part of page missing*) & others spoke of his.....

Jul 31, 1887

Sunday. At two o'clock P.M., I attended Ward meeting; Elders E Lamb, W Campbell and C Stapley addressed the assembly. Immediately after meeting, I met in Teachers Council; (the bishoprick always meets with us) all of the beats in the ward were reported not visited except mine; Bro Hammond, my partner, being sick, I had visited alone until last night; I got David Spilsbury to go with me to visit Bro James Jackson's and family. They manifested, as usual to be doing about as well as they could; at the same time, I knew that Bro Jackson and his son Frank had had an altercation and the son had threatened to leave; but I think they had become partially reconciled before our visit. At 6 o'clock, I met in Seventies monthly meeting and in Seventies Council in the evening; Prests Dodge, Savage, and Gifford; also Bro Wm

Foresythe who acknowledged to the charge of(*part of page missing*) and said he would.....brethren to forgive him.

Aug 4, 1887

Thursday. At 9 o'clock, I, Adelaide and Mary Ann attended funeral cervise of Robert Stapely's infant child. I also attended Fast meeting; there were six men, one Indian, seven women and two children present.

Aug 7, 1887

Sunday. I and family attended Ward meeting. The weather is very warm with occasional showers.

Aug 8, 1887

Monday. I cut a part of my lucern, but showery weather makes it bad making hay.

Aug 13, 1887

Saturday. I cut some lucern and hauled a load home; all that was cut, it was damaged with rain. Just after I had got to bed this evening, the Bishop sent me word that the marshales had arrested John Pace in St George; I soon went to my lower lot and camped out the remainder of the night. Morning came, but no marshals seen here yet; I hear that Bro McAlister has gone to the mountains, up the river to a place unsettled.....(*part of page missing*) Zion. The weather seems.....but very warm.

Aug 14, 1887

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting.

Aug 15, 1887

Monday. I finished cutting my lucern.

Aug 16, 1887

Tuesday. I started to the northern settlements with fruit to sell; I solde out in Cedar City and Friday evening, the 19th, I got home.

Aug 20, 1887

Saturday. We hauled hay, the boys and I. While I was north, the boys cleaned out the ditch where the flood had washed the sand & gravel in. The weather is very warm.

Aug 21, 1887

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting.

Aug 22, 1877

Monday. We finished hauling hay on the river farm and hauled 1120 lbs to the tithing barn for tithing.

Aug 23, 1887

Tuesday. Bros McAlister, Blake and Farnsworth from St George, held meeting in Toquerville Hall at 1 o'clock today. They spoke well, encouraging the Saints.....(*part of page missing*) Bishop got Bro Dodge's

carriage and his son Howard drove..... McAlister and Blake to Harmony. Bro Dodge went with them as far as harmony and returned the next day. I had my fruit loaded ready to start with it to sell in the north, but I attended the meeting which, unfortunately, I thought made it too late for me to start and stoped at home until morning.

Aug 24, 1887

Wednesday. About 4 o'clock this morning, as the family were all quietly a sleep in bed; a load rap at the door of the front room awoke me and I immediately said the marshals are here; the family, all in excitement, sprang from their beds in their night cloaths while Marshal McGerry and his assistant entered and arrested me for unlawful cohabitation; read the warrant, they suppeonied 4 of the family for witnesses; namely Adelaide and Mary Ann, my wives; and Riley C and Clara Ann, my children. They took me to the Reef to get bondsmen.....(*part of page missing*) Robert Lund, a merchant in the.....said he would be responsible.....my appearance in court if I would say I would be there; I said I would be there and there were no further bonds required of any of us; I returned home with the four witnesses and started for Beever about one o'clock P.M.

Aug 27, 1887

Saturday. We arrived in Beever after noon and solde out our fruit. Bishop John Murdock let us occupy a room in the Tithing Office.

Aug 28, 1887

Sunday. Evening we took supper with Bro William Hutchens and family.

Aug 29, 1887

Monday. We entered into bonds for our appearance in court; I on the 5th of September and the witnesses on the 9th and started home in the afternoon.

Aug 31, 1887

Wednesday. We arrived at home about 10 o'clock in the evening; all well, but much fatigued.

Sept 4, 1887

Sunday. I went to Bell view to arrange to get some grapes of(*part of page missing*) who was owing me.....Sylvester gave an order.....worth of grapes of Bro Andrew Gregerson; but his grapes did not please me so I bought two pigs of his (Gregerson's) wife and paid her for the pigs with the \$5 order that I got of Bro Sylvester, her father. I engaged Bro Cain to bring them to me, but when Bro Gregerson come home, he declined to honor his wife's pig traid and refused to send them to me.

Sept 9, 1887

Friday. I went to Bellview with horse and cart to get my pigs, but Bro Gregerson was not at home so I did not get them.

Sept 10, 1887

Saturday. I wrote to him saying I must have the pigs and requested him to send them to me. My Sunday business proves rather unpleasant.

Sept 11, 1887

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting.

Sept 14, 1887

Wednesday. Bro Gregerson sent me the two pigs by Willie as he returned from Beaver; but one of the pigs was small and ruptured; not the one I selected.

Sept 16, 1887

Friday. John Ford brought sisters Mercy Roundy and Maggie; they want to buy fruit; in the afternoon, by invitation, I and my women folks took supper at John Batty's. Evening, Bro Steel and I settled a difficulty existing between Bro Philetus Davis, Lorine his wife and Mary Lamb. Rumor said that Bro Davis had insulted Mary Lamb; both said they were not guilty of crime; it was settled.

Sept 17, 1887

Saturday. I got a telegram from Mr Davey, the Church attorney in Beaver requesting me to be in Beaver on Saturday the 24th for sentence.

I am arranging my business to be absent for the winter. I and wives took supper at Sister Ann Bawker's.

Sept 18, 1887

Sunday. Olde Bro Hardy from St George called in and encouraged me not to be disponding, but carry a cheerful countenance; I assured him that I did not feel very bad. Adelaide and I attended Ward meeting; thin congregation; Bros Hardy and James.....(*part of page missing*) addressed the meeting I and family attended Ward meeting. My son Willie is going to take me to Beaver with his team, so he and I on the 19th and 20th bought and sold fruit preparatory for going to Beaver, for fruit is selling well there now.

Sept 21, 1887

About 9 o'clock I took leave of my family. Leaving them in tears and Willie and I started for Beaver where I expect to be sentenced to serve a term in the penitentiary for conscious sake, that is for living with my wives and family.

Sept 23, 1887

Willie and I arrived in Beaver a little after dark. We stoped with Brother William Hutchens who made us welcome while we stayed.

Sept 26, 1887

Monday. I got my \$24 pension for Sept 4th. Willie solde all of his fruit well and started home on Tuesday, September 27th about 10 o'clock. He took the vouchers for December payment which come with the \$24 check and which

I got executed with the County Clerk at Beaver County here with him. I attended court today. Brother Isaac Riddly was tried for unlawful cohabitation and found guilty.

Sept 28, 1887

Wednesday. Brother Wilkinson of Leeds was tried and acquitted of unlawful cohabitation.

Sept 29, 1887

Thursday. 10 o'clock a.m. I was called to the courtroom to receive sentence, it being understood that I would plead guilty, my case was not considered in the regular form but was arraigned, pleaded guilty and received sentence. The judge asked what I had to say: guilty or not guilty; I said as I understood the law I was not guilty, but according to the construction the courts have put upon the law I am guilty; and hence I plead guilty. The judge then said, I sentence you to six months in the penitentiary and \$300 and costs of court and stand committed until cost and fine is paid. I did not ask any leniency of the judge. Brother Lafener promised to keep the law and was fined \$100. Brother Isaac Riddle was sentenced six months and \$300 and cost tho he asked the lenience of the court. Mr Carlton having been tried, and found guilty of murder in the first degree for shooting Mr_____ was sentenced to be publicly shot in the Beever district on the 26 of November next. At 11 o'clock Marshals McGerry and Jones took me, (Levi Savage), Isaac Riddle and Carlton into a bugey and started. We took dinner at Minersville and supper at Millford. Here we met John Batty who had just returned in consequence of ill health, from his mission to England, and his wife and one of his boys was there with a team to take the father and husband to Toquerville their. We took the 7:20 p.m. train for Salt Lake City.

Sept 30, 1887

At 8 o'clock this morning we took brakefast at Provo. About 11 o'clock we arrived in Salt Lake City, I went to the sewing (Singer) machine office, paid and lifted the \$65 note that owed for the mashine I bought last year. We were then turned over to another officer, taken about 5 miles out and lodged in the penitentiary about 12 o'clock p.m. in time to take dinner with the priseroners. I am a little troubled with bowel complaintment.

Oct 1, 1887

Saturday. Brother Isaac Riddle, myself and four others were called into the prisoners taylors room where we put on the prisoners garb, leaving our citizen clothes with the taylor.

Oct 2, 1887

Sunday. Elder Francis Higgins held meeting in the prison dyning room at 2 o'clock p.m.

Oct 3, 1887

Monday. Brother Murchant and I were detailed to fill the bath room water barrels. Our fair is regular good bread, stued beef & potatoes boiled with the skins on for brakefast, put on the table by the plates in about the condition you would give them to the hogs. The bread and coffee and tea for supper are good and all would be good if served up good.

Oct 4, 1887

Tuesday. Fine weather. Also Wednesday 5th. Brother Isaac Riddle did not get his prison garb until today for there were no olde ones large enough to fit him so he got a new prison garb today.

Oct 6, 1887

Thursday. This visiting day, several of the brethren were called out to see their friends. The atmosphere is disagreeable cold, my feet are colde nearly all the time, night and day.

Oct 7, 1887

Friday. This also is visiting day, but the visits are necessarily short – only 30 minutes.

Oct 8, 1887

Saturday. We are about as usual as new comers occaisonaly came in.

Oct 9, 1887

Sunday. At 3 o'clock p.m. the Reverand N.F.Putnam of the Episcopal Persuasion preached to the prisoners in the dining room. All of the prisoners are required to attend meeting.

Oct 10, 1887

Monday. I spent the moste of the day reading a small work titled the hand of Providence. It is a historical sketch of diferant religeons.

Oct 11, 1887

Tuesday. I spent day reading a little work called the hand of Providence.

Oct 12, 1887

Wednesday. I red the book called the hand of Providence. Brother Woods is very sick with colera morbus. Brother James Watson come into the prison today.

Oct 13, 1887

Thursday. I finished reading the book called the hand of Providence. Bro Woods is better, has gone to attend to a funeral of one of his relitives.

Oct 14, 1887

Friday. Our bunk room is full, 64 in bunks and 5 sleeping on the floor tonight.

Oct 15, 1887

Saturday. I got some horse hair from home.

Oct 16, 1887

Sunday. A Christian lady by the name of I.S. Burnett held meeting in the prison dining room. She gave a good moral discourse.

Oct 17, 1887

Monday. I got a letter from home, all well.

Oct 21, 1887

Friday. This afternoon I was called out to the gate by the guard. I was much, but very agreeably surprised to find Sister Lucynda Bringhurst of Toquerville, Washington Co, Utah. I had a very agreeable visit with her of 30 minutes in presence of the Warden, Mr Brown.

Oct 22, 1887

Saturday. I have a bad cold and cough at night.

Oct 23, 1887

Sunday. I received a letter from my son William B. the folks are all well.

Mr _____ preached to the prisoners here today.

Oct 25, 1887

Tuesday. I was detailed to fetch a bucket of drinking water night and morning from the well outside of the wall for the men in our bunk room.

Oct 27, 1887

Thursday. Brothers Levi Taylor and Daniel Rawson having served their time six months for cohabitation, left for home this morning in good spirits.

Brother Isaac Riddle and I have been bunking together since we came here, but now he wants and takes an upper bunk and McBride from Fillmore who is here for killing young Speed of Fillmore is put to bunk with me.

Oct 29, 1887

Saturday. Weather is warmer than it has been and things move on as usual. Brother Felsted is now sick and has been for some time, otherwise general good health prevails.

Oct 30, 1887

Sunday. The Reverend N. F. Putnam of the Episcopal Church preached in the dining room to the prisoners at about 3 o'clock p.m. Sister N.V. Jones brought a satchel and other goods I ordered of C. B. Savage.

Nov 1, 1887

Tuesday. I had a bath and changed my clothes. There were several visitors on the wall today. We seen several ladies among them. The work of the penitentiary continues.

Nov 2, 1887

Wednesday. The weather is fine. We laid our bedding out to air; that is McBride and I. He and I are bunking together.

Nov 3, 1887

Thursday. Today is visiting day. A number of the brethren were called out to see their families and friends. Bro. Jarvics Fisher is here for cohabitation; said his folks would be here today that they would take my clothes and wash them. I sent my clothes out to them or rather I gave them at the turn key at the big gate. He said that he would see they got them

Nov 4, 1887

Friday. Today is also visiting day, but there has been but few calls yet 3 o'clock. I spent the day rewriting my journal.

Nov 9, 1887

Wednesday. At about 9 o'clock this morning the guard called me out. I went and found Bros. Samuel Richards of Salt Lake City and David Spilsbury of Toquerville Washington County. I had a half hour with them and learned that my family and acquaintances in Toquerville were all well. Brother Butler with whome Bro. David Spilsbery had traveled in England also called in. I ordered from ZCMI, through David Spilsbery an overcoat and a pare of leather gloves. We shook hand and parted with a God Bless You.

Nov 11, 1887

Friday. There is considerable talk about the Anerist(?) hung in Chicago today. This evening I got a pare of shoes, a pare of drawers, one pare of socks & one under shirt from Warden Brown.

Nov 13, 1887

Sunday. This afternoon the Episcopal minister preached to the prison inmates in the prison dining hall. The overcoat & gloves that I requested of Bro. David Spilsbery to order me from the coop store was brought to me this evening.

Nov 14, 1887

Monday. Today a convict by the name of _____ and who was working on the new building (tending mason) being put up within the olde prison walls was called a damned convict son of a bitch upon this the prisoner knocked the bricklayer down and mauled him badly the blood flowing freely. One of the guards hallowed stop while another took the prisoner to the swet box and by the order of the wardon the bricklayer gathered his traps and left the primises. Those that saw the fracus say the prisoner was not to blame. The weather continues fine.

Nov 15, 1887

Tuesday. Last night Bro Isaac Bullock of Provo came in late last night having been sentenced to two years imprisonment & \$1000 fine for unlawful cohabitation & one hundred dollars fine. This evening a negro was brought

in. I understand his crime is murder. They are going on with second story of the new prison building.

Nov 16, 1887

Wednesday. I commenced to write a short biography of my father's side of the house beginning with my great grandfather John Savage. James Fisher's wife is doing my washing. Today she took five pieces to wash. She has washed 7 pieces for me before.

Nov 17, 1887

Thursday. I wrote some of my Great Grandfather's J. Savages Geneology.

Nov 18, 1887

Friday. The prisoner inspector and lady was in our bunk room today.

Warden Brown was with them.

Nov 19, 1887

Saturday. The warden had a stove set up in our bunk room today. A little fire makes it much more comfortable.

Nov 20, 1887

Sunday. Bishop Hiff of the Methodist persuasion preached to us today. His discourse was good but attended with a great deal of enthusiasm. He must be a great revival preacher. Last night is the first really comfortable nite I have had since I come into the Penitentiary over 1 ½ months ago. Bishop Frank & four others from the Northern Settlements come in last night late. The most of us had go to bed when they come in.

Nov 21, 1887

Monday. Several of the brethren whose time has expired has lately gone out. This makes room for those that have lately come in. Late this evening three fresh ones come in. Bro Rodney Badger was one of them.

Nov 22, 1887

Tuesday. I received a letter from home written by my daughter Clara. All are well. Wm. Felsted left the prison this morning on a pardon. He was sentenced to 3 ½ years & _____ fine for unlawful cohabitation & polygamy. He has been sick for sometime and served more than a year of his time. I wrote a letter to my son Wm. B. Savage yesterday authorising him to endorse the government voucher when it came.

Nov 24, 1887

Thursday. Today is thanksgiving day and the friends and relatives of the brethren here sent in freely of the good eatibles for the brethren and all feel well.

Nov 25, 1887

Friday. It rained and snowed all day, no one could be out much hence we remain in the room and we are very much crowded and the day so dark that we can neither read nor write.

Nov 26, 1887

Saturday. This morning the ground is covered with snow but it does not storm more & is not as dark as it was yesterday; we can read & write today.

Nov 27, 1887

Sunday. This morning I got a letter from my son Willie saying that he and Riley had their fall work done and were ready for school and all are well. The new building interferes with the present door of our bunk room so the door is placed in the South side today.

Nov 28, 1887

Monday. A dark day, difficult matter to read or write.

Nov 29, 1887

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to Horton D. Haight of Oakley, Cassia Co. Idaho asking him to send my brother Matthew's address. Also a note to Warden Brown asking him to send me a change of underclothes – 1 pair drawers, 1 under shirt and 1 pair stockings. The weather is fine and all are well but the doctor.....

Nov 30, 1887

Wednesday. Today noon is two months since I come into this prison and it a dead day for me; I can neither read nor write nor anything else. This bunk room is very crowded; sometimes as many as 172-3 in the space 11 by 22 standing room. It is with difficulty that one can move from one part of the room to the other. The four small windows above the bunks; two on each side; three bunks one above another in a dark day don't give sufficient light to enable one to know his next hand fellow so there is no satisfaction in trying to read, write or study books. One can study characters if they will apply themselves there is a good opportunity. The work on the new building now in progress within the main walls breaks the monotony of the prison life to a great extent.

Dec 1, 1887

Thursday. This is visiting day and there were a good number of the brethren in the penitentiary called to the gate and had an interview with their families and friends for a half hour. Also received any little comfort their friends had to give them.

Dec 2, 1887

Friday. This forenoon I was called to the gate and the guard directed me into the dining room outside of the gate where I unexpectedly met Brother

Willard Burt. He and a young stripling of a guard were all there in the room. I took an empty chair to sit down when the guard immediately pointed to a bench, said to set there, take that bench. I of course obeyed orders, but it vividly portrayed the distinction that must be observed between gentlemen and prisoners. Whether Brother Burt observed it or not I do not know for there was no reference to the matter. Brother Burt & I chatted freely, without restraint the full half hour when the guard said, your time is up. We shook hands, parted and I returned within the walls. A slight rain and snow mixed has been gently falling all day.

Dec 3, 1887

Saturday. It is cloudy today and too dark to read or write in our bunk room with any degree of comfort.

Dec 4, 1887

Sunday. Brother James Watson of the 19th Ward Salt Lake City preached an instructive sermon to the prisoners within the walls today. He had two of the brethren and two sisters with him. They assisted in the singing. The brethren within the walls also assisted with organ and singing. Mr Doil, one of the guards, who always attends on such occasions seemed to take some interest for he took the hymn book and sang with us. A good spirit prevailed. This evening, after we were locked in our bunk room as usual on Sunday evenings, we commenced our entertainment by reading; speaking; I spoke of some of the events of my mission to the East Indies giving a description of the ourangoutang also, comparing the bones of the animal with the bones of a human being; a European who had been executed for crime; showing resemblance to the human being in both cases. These bones were seen in the museum at Calcutta East India. I spoke an hour less 6 minutes. Harry Horther read a piece before I spoke.

Dec 5, 1887

Monday. I wrote today to OL Brown, Warden and again asked him to furnish me another pair of drawers, an undershirt, and a pair of stockings so I need not do without while I get these washed.

Dec 6, 1887,

Tuesday. I done a little writing, having got the privilege of one of the guards, Mr. Doil, to write in the dining room.

Dec 7, 1887

Wednesday. I wrote up some of my journal. I was disappointed in not getting a letter from home.

Dec 8, 1887

Thursday. A dark day, snowing a little; disappointed again in not getting our mail today.

Dec 9, 1887

Friday. I wrote some of the incidences of my early like. The weather is milde and drissels a little. I am disapposed in not getting any mail today.

Dec 10, 1887

Saturday. Today I wrote more of the incidences of my life. I got a letter from my daughter Clara of Toquerville mailed on the 6th. Got a letter from my son Levi M baring the date Nov 13, 1887. I answered both the above named letters today, but have not mailed them. Seven for unlawful cohabitation were brought into our bunk room late this evening. Five of them slected on the ground floor with bedding furnished by the brethren here. There were several more put into other rooms. All were from the Northern part of the territory

Dec 11, 1887

Sunday. Riley C wrote , also and all three letters come in the one envelop. I finished writing to Riley C and mailed his and Clara's in one envelop. This after noon the Episcopal minister and singers held meeting here. After being locked up as usual we had our entertainment. The weather is very mild.

Dec 12, 1887

Monday. I wrote up some incidence of my life.

Dec 13, 1887

Tuesday. I wrote in my lifes incidents.

Dec 14, 1887

Wednesday. I done no writing today. Evening we had entertainment.

Dec 15, 1887

Thursday. I wrote a letter to my son Levi M. Bro Charles Levingston went out of this prison today on a pardon.

Dec 16, 1887

Friday. Yesterday I wrote and mailed a letter to my son Levi M. Savage in La Ascencion, Chihuahua, Mexico. I unthoughtedly put on only a two cents stamp. I spoak to Mr. Courtice about it and he said he would get it for me. The letter has just been handed me and I have put the necessary stamps on it and will holde it until Saturday.

Dec 17, 1887

Saturday. The above letters was posted this morning. I partially wrote a letter to Clara yesterday, finished it this morning and mailed it. Yesterday, Brother Fisher go a pare of drawers and undershirt from the warden. As those I had ordered did not come, Brother Fisher let me have his, the ones he got today.

Dec 18, 1887

Sunday. I wrote and mailed a letter to my brother Matthew in Elba, Cassia Co., Idaho.

Dec 20, 1887

Tuesday. I wrote some in by biography.

Dec 21, 1887

Wednesday. This morning eight of the brethren (Brother Slater from Huntsville and seven others from other settlements in the North) went to the city to appear before the commissioner for their release from this prison as was out yesterday. Today I wrote to Marintah's brother asking him to write to me and let me know how Marintah & children are getting along.

Dec 22, 1887

Thursday. I wrote to Warden Brown asking him again to send me a pare of drawers, undershirt, pare stockings so I could have a change to wash also a hat and overshirt. I also mailed a letter to Joseph Wright of Coalville asking him to let me know how Marintha Savage's and her children are. Marintha is my son Levi M's wife and Joseph Wright's sister.

Dec 23, 1887

Friday. This afternoon, Stephen Barton from Paragona, Dan McFarlin from Cedar City, Holeholk from Parawan and Bro Steers from Washington and Chidester from Leeds come in this afternoon having been sentenced for unlawful by Judge Boramen at Beaver and 9 more come in after 12 o'clock at night.

Dec 24, 1887

Saturday. Nothing out of the common way occurred today. I wrote a part of a letter for home today.

Dec 25, 1887

Sunday. The friends and relatives of the prisoners here brought in their dainties liberally and the tables were well supplied and all the prisoners here without regard to cast, creed or color was allowed to enjoy the sumptuous repast. One that had been here a long time said that today was the first day he had spent here that did not seem like a prison. He had really enjoyed himself today. Some were not pleased with the general distribution, but I can't see how it could have been better for there were too much for the few.

Dec 26, 1887

Monday. Today a light damp snow continued to fall nearly all day. A few days ago, Mr. Patterson, here waiting trial, gave me a good _____. This afternoon and I went into the dining hall to sleep a little by permission of Mr. Doil one of the guards. I have a little more work to do here but it is not so crowded here. There is a good chair and always a good fire and the work

is not much at most. It is more healthy here than in the small room crammed with 75 or 80 persons. I noticed that my nerves are much edgyer since I come here.

Dec 27, 1887

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to Sam Oliver, Ann Oliver's brother of East Mill Creek, also one to olde Sister Nielson of Washington, Washington Co. I wrote a few incident of my early life; my Saturdays paper has not come yet. I am lost without the news.

Dec 28, 1887

Wednesday & also Thursday. I wrote a few incidents of my early life.

Dec 30, 1887

Friday. I wrote a little in my journal, also a few items of early life. Last night was stormy. It thundered and lightned, the wind blew furiously and the snow pattered up on the roof loudly; yet the weather is mild and the damp snow continues to fall during the intire day.

Dec 31, 1887

Saturday. Performed the daily duties allotted to me and done some writing of the incidents of early life. The year of 1887 becomes a time of the past with the setting of todays sun; and as the mind reverts to the times of the past scenes, both pleasant and unpleasant are involuntary _____reverence.

Jan 1, 1888

Sunday. With the morning rising sun ushers in a new year; the year 1888. A year probably of great events; one thousand years has come and gone since the eights were thus 1,888 associated together to denote the current year. As usual, we the dining room hands, notwithstanding it being Sunday, and also New Years, we done the scrubbing and cleaning preparatory for dinner and after noon meeting. At the time appointed, three of the brethren and four of the sisters come and held cervices. Mr. Doil, one of the gards and Warden Brown were present. Elder Davis was the speaker and made some excilant and chearing remarks and the other three elders and four sisters assisted in the singing. Brother NV Jones' wife and little daughter were of the number. Brother Jones' little girl sit on her fathers knee during a part of the cervices. Tears were seen trinkling down the meloncolly faces here during the cervices. Thus we that are here for the sake of our religious practice & faith spent the first day of the New Year 1888. 41 years ago this morning, I was on the Gila River in the Mormon Battalion on the way to California from Council Bluffs. The country was then a wilde mountainous country only inhabited by Indians and wilde beasts. As I quired then, I query now: where shall I be next New Years day; but I do not dispond. If I was here for crime, I would consider this part of my life literly wasted, but as it is I rejoice.

Jan 2, 1888

Monday. I wrote a few incidents of early life. The weather is milde with a warm heavy South wind.

Jan 3, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote in my biography. The weather is miled and cloudy with a heavy South wind.

Jan 4, 1888

Wednesday. Today I got of Brother ____ Penman the first copy of the list of names of our brethren in the penitentiary here and commenced copying them with the intention of getting all the names of all the brethren that have been, I sn will be in here. Some say the warden will not allow us to take them out, but we will have the pleasure of writing them; if we are persecuted we will take them out; if not we can leave them.

Jan 5, 1888

Thursday. Today is the day for cleaning the dyning room and after we had done it I copyed a few names. The weather is severe; the snow line from 3 to 5 feet deep on the Black Ridge. It took 6 good horses to bring the mail back in and the colde is intence. Two men are reported frozen to death between Bellview and Kanara, Brother Harman wished to be remembered to Brother Savage (meaning me). Said that my daughter Clara was sick with the measles but was getting better. This being visiting day, a number of the brethren were called to the gate and had a half hours visit with their families and friends.

Jan 6, 1888

Friday. A considerable amount of snow has fallen and is still falling. The weather is very colde; a few visitors called today.

Jan 7, 1888

Saturday. I wrote a letter home but I shall not mail it until tomorrow, for I thought perhaps that I might get one from that I would wish to mention, but there was none come today.

Jan 8, 1888

Sunday. I got no letters frome home so I wrote no more but the short letter I wrote yesterday. The sky is clear, but the weather is very colde.

Jan 9, 1888

Monday. I copied a few names of our brethren that have been imprisoned here for living their religion and keeping the commandments of the Lord. The weather is extremely cold.

Jan 10, 1888

Tuesday. I was a little disappointed in not getting a letter from home this morning; I copied a few more names today; the weather continues to be very colde, tho the sun shines bright.

Jan 11, 1888

Wednesday. Today the stove was moved out of the olde dining room into the new, which is not finished and another olde poor stove is put into the olde dining room, which makes it very uncomfortable in this colde weather; I done but little writing to day.

Jan 12, 1888

Thursday. I thought we would move today, but we have not, and it being colde I have only wrote a little in my journal.

Jan 13, 1888

Friday. The day is stormy and very colde. I copied names nearly all day, but have suffered very much with the colde, the room is open, more like a barn than a house and the stove gives very little heat. On the 26th of December I went into the dining room and since that time I scarcely had a comfortable night rest since, for my bunker, a man who I believe goes by the name of Rodgers with whome I had to sleep was a filthy foul mouthed profane gentile and judging from his manifestations, I believe he indulges in sodomy when he wants and can finde a customer, and I assure you I was uncomfortable with him. I asked Mr Doil, one of the gards and got the privilege to go into my former bunk room again. I went and slept with Brother Gerber, had a good nights rest and all is pleasant as can be under the circumstances. This morning, Mr Oleson, the dining room master, insulted one of the tufts, as the gentile prisoner is some time called, and the tuft knocked him (Oleson) down cutting his lip badly. The tuft was immediately lodged in the swet box for the offence.

Jan 14, 1888

Saturday. I had a comfortable nights rest last night. The weather is very colde. The man in the swet box must have suffered very much last night; I have learned his name is Henry Peter Millar. He was taken out of the box about 8 o'clock this evening; his left foot was badly frozen. The doctor says three of his toes must be amputated. The man himself says if he had been left three hours longer he would have been dead.

Jan 15, 1888

Sunday. I had a good nights rest last night; I am more comfortable now than any time before since I come here. We took dinner, beans and bread, in the dining room today for the first time. The weather remains very colde; perhaps that is the reson no one comes and holdes meeting here to day. My

pants were second hand, worn thin, patched, brown at the bottom with holes in the pockets when I first put them on and I have applied several times for new ones. The other day I asked Mr Curtice for a pair and he said there would be no more issued, I said then "will you allow me to wear those without stripes. He collared and smiled but made no reply, but this evening I said to Mr Curtice, the turnkey, I have a good suit of clothes left with the tailor when I come in here; if you will let me have them, I will wear them, especially the pants, for these striped ones are thin and ragged for this cold weather. He walked away without replying.

Jan 16, 1888

Monday. This morning I was called to the tailor shop and was measured for a pair of pants.

Jan 17, 1888

Tuesday. I was disappointed in not getting a letter from home, but was somewhat comforted in reading a letter sent here to Bro Steers from Melvin Harman, who is teaching school in Toquerville. He says his school is thinly attended, there being many children sick with the measles in the place.

Jan 18, 1888

Wednesday. I get no letters today, I suppose the delay is caused by the mails being weather bound. A man from Sandy came in this evening. I understand his sentence was for contempt of court.

Jan 19, 1888

Thursday. The day is too dark to read or write with any degree of comfort. I copied a few names

Jan 21, 1888

Saturday. I finished copying the names I got of Brother Penman; also got a new pair of convict pants.

Jan 22, 1888

Sunday. Mrs Brunett and a Scandinavian lady held meeting here in the dining hall today. They both gave good moral instructions. The Scandinavian lady spoke fluently in both the English & Scandinavian language; as usual they left some of their flyleaf (pamphlets) literature with the prisoners (distributed) for them to read. One of the guards is always present to see that good order is maintained. The weather is melted, thawing.

Jan 23, 1888

Monday. We shook our bedding and I made steps to get up into our bed, it being in the third bunk above the floor, one bunk above another, about as they are built on board of ship.

Jan 24, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote of the incidences of early life; I sent an order to Warden Brown, Penitentiary Utah to send me 50cts worth 2cts postal stamps. The weather is fine.

Jan 25, 1888

Wednesday. Today I wrote in my book some incidence of early life. The weather is fine.

Jan 27, 1888

Friday. I got a letter from home this morning dated Jan 23rd, written by dear Clara and Riley; they are just recovering from the measles; they say there is a great deal of sickness in the place, Toquerville. Moroni Spilsbury's child 18 months olde died with the measles. I answered it.

Jan 28, 1888

Saturday. I mailed a letter to my son Riley today. The prisoners have been allowed to go awhile without shaveing for a while, but today, all but the sick are required to shave.

Jan 29, 1888

Sunday. A report is prevalent outside that the diphtheria is raing in the prison, hence no one comes to preach to us today. The weather is fine; I enjoy health and I have sixty days yet to serve here to complete the sentence given me by Judge Boreman at 10 o'clock A.M. 29th Sept 1887.

Jan 30, 1888

Monday. I have been in this penitentiary just four months today noon; the time allotted to me here is gliding away as pleasantly as can be expected under the circumstances. I wrote in my life's journal some items of my sister Polly's sickness and death and giving some of my views respecting the true character of Doc Prowty; our family phasition at that time.

Jan 31, 1888

Tuesday. I spent the moste of the day in writing. The hare that was mailed about the 15th was received today.

Feb 1, 1888

Wednesday. I wrote a letter to my son Levi M in answer to one I received yesterday from him in which he say Adaline had been confined to her bed nearly all the time the last four months.

Feb 2, 1888

Thursday. The letter I wrote to Levi M yesterday, I mailed today. It is visiting day and numbers of the brethren are called to the gate to see their friends; many of them frequently get delicaces that veries the monotony of prison fair. It is rumored that Warden Brown will remain in here 8 or 10 days longer. Pratt and Brown are both here and have been for several days

past. It is also rumored that the cause of the change was the keeping Peter Miller in the sweat box til his feet was frozen.

Feb 3, 1888

Friday. I wrote some incidents of life.

Feb 4, 1888

Saturday. I am not well this morning. I was bothered with a bad cough last night. It was caused by a tickling sensation in the throat or wind pipe. This morning I got a small parcel of horse & human hair from home. I wrote a part of a letter for home.

Feb 5, 1888

Sunday. I finished my letter & mailed it to Willie. Afternoon we attended meeting. Elder James Cummines preached. He gave a short account of some of his travels among the Indians in Mexico. Evening, we had our evening entertainment as usual; Bro Ralph Smith presiding; by request Bro ___ spoke first. By request of them, I took the stand next. I spoke about a half an hour giving some of the incidents of my life from boyhood to age (blank); spoke of the tide of emigration to the west; my enlistment into the US army for the War of Mexico of 1846; travels to California; discharge in California, return home, arrival in SL City on the 16th day of Oct 1847 and found SL City consisting of about one hundred families all in tents and wagons; that the result of the war seading to the US more territory than they possed before; that James Marshal was not the first discoverer of the golde in Calafornia as reported and generally believed; but real first discoverers were two brothers by the name of Sidney & Ira Willis, discharged soldiers of the Mormon Battalion; I refered to our prison life.

Feb 6, 1888

Monday. This morning the prisoners were all called to the big gate & their names called one by one and each man returned to his room. I suppose this was for the new warden Pratt to ascertain the correct number of prisoners in the walls. Diner line, new orders were read by the gard, Mr Doil prohibited gambling & card playing in anyway.

Feb 7, 1888

Tuesday. This morning I got a letter from my son William B; he writes the family are all well, but there is considerable sickness in Toquerville and has been several deaths of young children. I gave Bro Isaac Riddle a list of a few names of some of the Elders that I knew were on missions at home. I am yet suffering with the tickling cough.

Feb 8, 1888

Wednesday. My Deseret News failed to reach me the last two times, but it came again this morning. Some one must have taken the liberty to read it without my knowledge.

Feb 9, 1888

Thursday. I wrote a part of a letter in answer to the letter I got of Willie on the 7th. It is cloudy and dark; it makes it difficult writing in our bunk rooms.

Feb 10, 1888

Friday. I got a letter from daughter Clara, dated the 6th. I answered it on the half sheet on which I answered Willie's, all are well at home. Willie says he would like to come to the city and accompany me home when I am ready.

Feb 11, 1888

Saturday. I wrote some sketches of my early life.

Feb 12, 1888

Sunday. Nothing occurred today to break the monotony of prison life. We attended meeting in the afternoon; services rendered by the Church of England minister who performed the services. He called here the 29th page from the fact that he always reads the most of his services commencing at the 29th page. The services were so utterly uninteresting to me that I could hardly keep my seat until they were through.

Feb 13, 1888

Monday. I wrote some incidents of early life; between 9 & 10 o'clock this evening, eleven of our brethren just sentenced today for polygamy and unlawful cohabitation were brought into the prison; eight of them were put into our bunk room no. 3; the above named brethren I understand were moved out of this room to make room for those coming to night.

Feb 14, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote some items of early life. The weather is pleasant. I wrote names of the brethren that come in Monday evening. Some friend, unknown to me, sent me 56 cts in postage stamps; I have no idea who it could be.

Feb 15, 1888

Wednesday. I recorded all the names of the brethren that come in to the prison Monday evening the 13th.

Feb 16, 1888

Thursday. I wrote some of the incidents of my life and travel. This evening about 8 o'clock Doctor _____ was brought in to prison and put into our room to await trial for seducing a fourteen year girl; she is said to be in the family way by him.

Feb 17, 1888

Friday. I wrote some in my history of incidents in travel as we entered the Indian Territory.

Feb 18, 1888

Saturday. I received a letter from my sister Emaline Waldron; wrote an answer; her address is Samaria, Onida, Idaho.

Feb 19, 1888

Sunday. I mailed the answer to my sister Emaline's letter and wrote and mailed an answer to a letter I received from my son Riley this morning. This afternoon a Scandinavian minister of the Apiscopal Persuasion held religious services in the dining hall to an audience numbering about two hundred prisoners. He was accompanied by a youngerly woman and a small girl whome I suppose to be his wife and daughter.

Feb 20, 1888

Monday. Today Marshal Dyer and a number of the Grand Jurors of SL City and other gentlemen visited the prison; the marshal remarked that there were amoung other bad things in here, 14,000 bed bugs here. I remarked that I thought he had come far short of the number. The marshal said he would be glad when he could pull these olde building down.

Feb 21, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote some of the incidences of my travels.

Feb 22, 1888

Wednesday. I wrote some items of my travels. Doctor Bredemire come into the prison about a week ago and is said not to have eaten any thing since he come in; yet he appears as strong and lively as others here who take their food regularly.

Feb 23, 1888

Thursday. I wrote some items of my travels and my enlistment at the Bluffs. Two boys: viz Conetance, 16 years olde and Adams 13 years olde was brought into the prison this evening. They were arrested for larceny or burgely.

Feb 24, 1888

Friday. I wrote a letter to my son Willie in answer to one I got from home written on the 19th, but I made some mistakes and decided to rewrite them.

Feb 25, 1888

Saturday. I finished writing the above named letter to Willie and mailed it. I have a tickeling cough that has bothered me for some time past.

Feb 26, 1888

Sunday. Mrs Brunett gave a temperance lecture to the prisoners in the dining hall this afternoon. The Marshal Diey, Warden Pratt and two or three other

gentlemen and ladies from the city come in, but went out soon after the discourse was commenced; her lecture was good and strictly moral.

Feb 27, 1888

Monday. I spent the most of the day in writing some incidences of my Battalion travels.

Feb 28, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote some incidence of my early life and travels. Brother Isaac Riddle, Wm Blood, John Marchant and James Fisher settled with the warden and other preparatory to leaving the prison tomorrow morning. They all served their full 6 mo minus their coper and paid their fines. I understand Isaac Riddles fine \$300 cost over \$400 in all amounts to over \$700.

Feb 29, 1888

Wednesday. Brothers Isaac Riddle, William Blood, John Marchant and James Fisher was let out of the prison at 7 o'clock this morning and most likely they will reach their homes some time during the day. It is snowing a damp snow today. Brothers Sorn N. Sornsen from Ephrem, Sanpete; BH Schettler of SL City; CL Thorp, Ephrem, Sanpete come in this evening. The warden kindly allowed Brother John Johnson's family to come and see him. He lies sick in the bunk room no. 3; the men in the room were required to go out and remain out while the family had a half hour visit with the husband and father. I had not the pleasure of seeing them tho I was in the room when we were required to vacate.

Mar 1, 1888

Thursday. I did not write in my history today for the historical record that contained the date I require for my history belonged to Brother Fisher and he took it with him yesterday. This evening Brother John Johnson who is severly afflicted with Pneumonia was moved in to more comfortable quarters (a gard room) and is wife was sent for to attend him by order of the warden.

Mar 2, 1888

Friday. I spent the day reading.

Mar 3, 1888

Saturday. This morning I got a letter from home written by my daughter Clara dated Feb. 27; all are well at home. I answered the letter.

Mar 4, 1888

Sunday. Elder Morason of the Latterday Saints Church and Company held meting in the dining room this afternoon. Bro John Johnson is not expected to live.

Mar 5, 1888

Monday. This morning, Brother John Johnson died at a quarter past 6 o'clock. His son was sent for and attended him during the night; his own team conveyed the corpse home preparatory for funeral services and burial. I am not very well today probably caused by the foul air in the bunk room.

Mar 6, 1888

Tuesday. Nothing out of the common course of things to day

Mar 7, 1888

Wednesday. Common occurances today. Bro J Woods made a tidy for me.

Mar 8, 1888

Thursday. Mr Doil said no one is allowed in the dyning room for any purpose what ever except those that sleep there. Brother James Woods worked at making tidy for me today.

Mar 9, 1888

Friday. Last night a wet snow fell some four-five inches deep. Today the sun is shining & the yard is wet with the melting snow. Brother Woods finished making the four tidies for me today.

Mar 10, 1888

Saturday. Last night. Brother Osker Dun was taken sick with a fever and vomiting.

Mar 11, 1888

Sunday. Half past 12 o'clock this morning four of our brethren come into our bunk room; they are from Provo Court; at daylight this morning Brothers James C. Watson and Charly Burges were released from prison & went home. I get no letters from home, but I wrote one to Riley.

Mar 12, 1888

Monday. Elder James S. Brown come into the penitentiary, having received sentence of three months & \$100 cost for unlawful cohabitation. He is a cripple, having lost one leg; he goes on crutches; his beard and hair is considerable whitened the hoary frosts of sixty years.

Mar 13, 1888

Tuesday. Yesterday morning I got a letter from Willie, saying he had decided not to come to the city. This morning I got a letter from Clara (dated March 10, saying all were well at home. The weather is stormy & apricots are in bloom; also got a letter from Levi M.

Mar 14, 1888

Wednesday. Today I wrote a part of a letter to Levi M, my son in Mexico. Brother Ausker Dun seems better; the warden had his wife sent for and she is here now waiting on him.

Mar 15, 1888

Thursday. I finished writing the letter to Levi M, my son.

Mar 16, 1888

Friday. I done a little writing today. The weather is very pleasant. The olde dining room was taken down today; the school moved into the basement story of the new dining room.

Mar 17, 1888

Saturday. The letter I wrote Willie yesterday, I gave to the warden this morning for him to mail; he gave me the privilege to write to my daughter Clara which I did & mailed it today. Today is St. Patricks day and the Irish here were granted the privilege of selibrating in the dining room; had a very good time.

Mar 18, 1888

Sunday. This afternoon we attended a Methodist meeting in the dining room.

Mar 19, 1888

Monday. I finished reading the history of Joseph Smith.

Mar 20, 1888

Tuesday. I blocked out or wrote out an article on the slate.

Mar 21, 1888

Wednesday. This afternoon I was called out and had a good visit with Sister Nancy Eldredge and her son Horis. They are the wife and son of my brother-in-law, Ira Eldredge who is long since dead. Brother Cottom went home today.

Mar 22, 1888

Thursday. I done a little writing.

Mar 23, 1888

Friday. This is my 68th birthday. I wrote a letter to my son Riley in answer to the one I got on the 20th.

Mar 24, 1888

Saturday. I done a little writing. Evening, 8 of our brethren were brought in from Beaver Court and two others; not cohabs, making ten in all, I can't now write my history and the time seems a little dul.

Mar 25, 1888

Sunday. At about 12 o'clock, my bishop Wm. A. Bringhurst of Toquerville, Bishop Funk of Washington, Doctor Higin's of St. George and Bro. Church of Panguitch were brought into the prison; also a young man by the name of Idle; I believe was convicted for cattle stealing having been convicted the 24th in the Beever Court, Judge Boriman presiding, for unlawful cohabitation.

Mar 26, 1888

Monday. I done a little writing.

Mar 27, 1888

Tuesday. I am patiently waiting the time of my release from prison.

Mar 28, 1888

Wednesday. I overhauled my things and prepared them for the yard to examine them for I expect to be released tomorrow.

Mar 29, 1888

Thursday. I went before Commishioner Norrel in the City and was released from prison having served 6 months, less the coper (one month) and 30 days required by law to cancel my fine & cost, if not able to pay it, having served 6 solid months. I got a fine dollars in money & \$15 store order to get a suit of clooths. Brother Wright was also released; Brother Pary was one day too soon, had to return and come tomorrow; Brother Harvy had served 30 days to pay his fine but was returned because he had to much property. I stoped all night at Charles Burges. Bro John Cottom was also released from the prison today.

Mar 30, 1888

Friday. Bro Charles Burges got Bro Cottom's horse and wagon, took me to Sister Nancy Eldredge and family; we enjoyed our visit and took pleasure in talking of olde time affares; he (Burges) returned.

Mar 31, 1888

Saturday. I walked about two miles to Brother James M Fishers, he has been out of the pen about one month. I stoped over night and enjoyed a good visit with his first wife and family.

Apr 1, 1888

Sunday. I went to and settled with Sister Lidy Fisher for doing my washing wile I was in the penitentiary. She is Bro. Fishers' second wife; she only charged me two dollars for doing two months washing. At two o'clock, Bro Fisher attended Ward meeting; Brother John Neff, Bishop and Samuel Oliver, First Counselor were on the stand. After learning my name, the Bishop asked me to the stand and requested me to talk to the audience which I consented to do and my remarks, I think were attended with a tolerable favor of the good Spirit. After meeting, the Bishop asked me to go home with him and Brother Samuel Oliver asked me o go & stay with him over night; I concentered; I took supper with the Bp. After which we had a very agreeable chat for an hour; Bro Amos Neff and others came in; Bro Oliver sent his boy, and his daughter, a nice young woman with a buggy and took me to his house where we arrived about dusk; Ann Oliver Young, his sister with whome I had crossed the plains were there and we enjoyed a happy

meeting. We had not met before for 15 or 18 years. We spent evening very pleasantly and then went to rest for the night in a comfortable bed.

Apr 2, 1888

Monday. After breakfast, Oliver sent his boy with the horse and buggy and drove me to Sister Nancy Eldredge's. I sent my con shoes to Bro. Fisher and a cotton cloth to Liddia Fisher by Bro. Oliver's boy. Here I stoped overnight.

Apr 3, 1888

Tuesday. Horis Eldredge took me in his buggy to Sister Taft's, 9th Ward Salt Lake City; I stoped over night at Bro. James Watsons; went with Bro Watson and administered to Sister (blank), also visited Sister (blank). She crossed the plaines in the hand cart company Captain Willie. We used to call her city Tasel.

Apr 10, 1888

I paid Francis Cope, agent for the Utah Central, H5 fair on the Utah Central to Collinston, 80 miles North the City and return. I had decided to visit my sister Emaline whome I had not seen for 31 years. She lives in Samaria, Idaho, Malad Valey, 110 miles North of Salt Lake City. At 4 P.M., I took the train for Ogdon where I arrived about sunset. Here I changed cars & got to Collinston at 9 o'clock in the evening. Collinston has but two dwellings and a saloon. Here I found Benjamin Waldron, my sister's youngest son from Samaria. His home is in Idaho up the Malad Valey 30 miles from Collinston. We have to take a vehicle & B. Waldron was here for goods, so the next morning on April 11th, he took on his wagon and we got to my sister's about 5 o'clock P.M. We had a joyful meeting, moistened with the tears of gratitude for the privilege of meeting once more on earth. As we come together we clasped hands warmly, kissed each other and indulged in an affectionate embrace. I had never seen any of my sister Emaline's children except Levi Waldron, her oldest childe. In the evening, Levi Waldron and Eliza Thomas, my sister's only daughter and her husband, Mr. Thomas come in and spent this evening. After all others had returned, my sister and I sat and talked until 12 o'clock on father's troubles and other matters of the past.

April 12, 1888

Thursday. I spent the day with my sister and her son Benjamin. A few years ago Benjamin got his leg taken off above his knee by a thrashing mashine and his testacles torn out at the same time. He and his mother runs a small dry good store for a living. In the afternoon, my sister and I went to her daughter Eliza's & had a good visit and pertook of a good supper. Emaline Eliza married Charles Tomas, they have six children, four girls and two boys.

April 13, 1888

Friday. My sister and I walked about a mile to her oldest son's place. His name is Levi & he has a good little wife and six nice children. We had a good visit and returned in the evening.

April 14, 1888

Saturday. I copied the family records. At 12 o'clock P.M. I attended a Seventies Conferance in the schoolhouse or meeting house. After the opening and necessary business was disposed of, I was invited to the stand and to talk to the brethren assembled. I gave a concise account of my 6 month experience this last winter in the Utah Penitentiary. The brethren seem very much interested. Samaria has some 50 or 60 families. It is a pleasant little place.

April 15, 1888

Sunday. After a comfortable nights rest, Benjamin Waldron & I took a hurried brakefast and at sunrise he and his brother-in-law Charles Thomas & I got into the two horse wagon and drove 6 miles across to the east side of the Malad Valley where I took the road back to Collinston. Emaline gave me \$1.55 and Benjamin gave \$1. We shook hands and separated. I got to Collinston at 1 o'clock. I have enjoyed my visit, for I found my sister Emaline and her children comfortable and respected by their neighbors and they all manifested a good spirit. In conversing with my sister Emaline, our memories were represented on the scenes of our past life and many important events that were brought to our minds. At 5 P.M., I took the train for Ogdon, then to Salt Lake City where I arrived a quarter to 11 P.M. I took lodging at the Valey House.

April 16, 1888

Monday. I took brakefast at the Widow Whitmore's. I compared father's will with the deed he gave to Waldron. I copied the deeds. I stoped at Sister Taft's over night.

April 17, 1888

Tuesday. Wrote to my son Willie; also a letter asking permission to visit Wilford Woodruff. I gave it to Bro. James Jack to forward to him. I told Lawyers Furgeson, Lawyer Mail's assistant, I would do nothing more with the Jane Savery Savage estate as I was convinced nothing could be made out of it. I went to Sister Whitmore's and stoped over night.

Apr 18, 1889

Wednesday. I bought a suit of clothes at the coop store for \$14, a trunk for \$6.50, and 75 cents for collar & buttons for the total of \$22. I telegraphed home that I would start home tomorrow. I bought tickets for the train & started for home. Walked to Nancy Eldredge's & stoped over night.

Apr 19, 1888

Thursday. I rode to the city with Edmund & Horis Eldredge; took dinner at Sister Taft's; and took the train for Provo at 4 P.M.; and arrived a little after 6. I supped and spent the night with Brother Gates.

Apr 20, 1888

Friday. I had a good nights rest last night, partially wrote a letter to Judge Bormen. At 6 o'clock P.M. I took the train for Milford.

Apr 21, 1888

Saturday. At 6 o'clock A.M. arrived at Milford; got brakefast at the resterant and at 8 A.M. took stage for the Reef. At 10 o'clock I changed horses at Minersville; changed again at Rush Lake and got to Bro. Lunt's in Cedar and stoped over night. Bro. Lunt is not at home. Evening I wrote a letter to Judge Bormen.

Apr 22, 1888

Sunday. At 5 o'clock A.M. I started home. Took dinner with Bro. Gregerson. We started traveling again. We found Willie, Riley & Clara at Wet Sandy with the team waiting to take me home. My beard being off, my hair short & a different stile of hat so changed that my children scarcely knew me. We drove to Pollena Negley's in Toquerville. My folks have made arrangements for me and Sister Savage to go there for the present. In the evening, Bro John Batty with his quire assemble near Pollena's front gate & out of respect to me commenced a joyful serenade with appropriate song & sweet stranes of music. This done, I invited them into the house where many of my friends assembled & we spent the evening pleasantly listening to the delightful music, song & speech.

Apr 23, 1888

Monday. I visited a number of my neighbors, our brethren. This morning I met Depities Marshals Dyer & McGerry as they were driving by the gate on their way up the river to continue their inhuman deeds. They stoped and we had a little talk. They assured me that if it was necessary & I could go home to make arrangements to separate my family without danger of being arrested again; at least they would not trouble me; but not with standing their fair promises I am not inclined to give them an advantage. I visited a few of the brethren.

Apr 24, 1888

Tuesday. I past the day in visiting my brethren.

Apr 25, 1888

Wednesday. Wife and I visited Bro. Charles Stapely. I wrote a letter to Benjamin Waldron. The weather is cool and it is raining a little.

Apr 26, 1888

Thursday. I commenced to black out a letter to answer T.A.C. of the Baircroft Company.

Apr 27, 1888

Friday. I done some writing; afternoon I rode to the Reef with Bro Workman & paid Wooley Lund & Judd \$6 stage fee for my ride from Milford to the Reef. I stoped over night with Sister Stocks at the Reef.

Apr 28, 1888

Saturday. I arose this morning feeling well having had a comfortable night rest. After brakefast with Sister Stocks I headed home.

Apr 29, 1888

Sunday. I attended Sunday School at 10 o'clock. There was a good assemblage of children and young folks. By the request of Bro. Slack, the Superendant, I spoke a short time to the young folks. At two o'clock P.M. the people of the ward assembled in the general ward meeting and by request of Bro. C. Stapely, the Bishops first councelor, I spoke one hour and (?) minutes to the audience, giving experiences in the prison life this past winter. After I meet with the Teachers Quorum and the report given seems that some of the young men are rather wayward sometimes. At 6 o'clock, I attended our 9th Seventies monthly Quorum meeting. There were 6 Seventies, one high priest present. The girls and I accidently met at Bro Forsythes and took dinner.

Apr 30, 1888

Monday. I wrote to Bro Joseph Wright of Coalville in answer to one he wrote to me last winter in which he said, Marintha Savage & her children were all well. Evening the girls called in.

May 1, 1888

Tuesday. I took dinner with Bro and Sister Steel. Bro Steel and I had an agreeable exchange of ideas. The young folks of the town enjoyed the Mayday in horseback riding and other recreation.

May 2, 1888

Wednesday. I wrote a letter to my brother Alanson Savage, also visited Sister Nebeker.

May 3, 1888

Thursday. I attended fast meeting. Wrote to Ash Nebeker. I bought a pare of cotton j--- pants of David Spilsbury for \$1.50.

May 4, 1888

Friday. I cut (rest is too light to read)

May 5, 1888

Saturday. I helped Willie repara the fence along the bank of the creek; took dinner at Bro. Jackson's.

May 6, 1888

Sunday. at 10 o'clock in the morning I went to Sunday School. My daughter Clara went with me. After noon I attended meeting. Brother Forsythe occupied the time. (rest too light to read)

May 7, 1888

Monday. After breakfast Bro Wm Jackson come and he and I bathed the sick hog in salt and vinegar. The hog seems better. I think it will live. Willie went to hunt the mares, but they came without him. Riley went to the Reef with strawberries and broke his (?) and sent back for another. I hear that Miss Burgess says that Marshall McGerry tolde her to watch me and tell him if I went onto my lot where the girls live & he would arrest me. I and my wife Ann moved into Rozalie Naegle's house.

May 8, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to Levi M. Savage.

May 9, 1888

Wednesday. At home. I had a bad head ache. Willie found the cows over the river.

May 10, 1888

Thursday. I wrote a letter to Andrew Johnson for historical record. I am not well today. I shoveled a little bit of the ditch by the gate.

May 11, 1888

Friday. *(too light to read)*

May 12, 1888

Saturday. I was at home.

May 13, 1888

Sunday. At 10 o'clock I attended Sabbath School. At 2 o'clock I attended Ward Meeting.

May 14, 1888

Monday. *(too light to read)*

May 15, 1888

Tuesday. I watered the bean patch. Riley took berries to the Reef. Willie helped Bringhurst with his hay.

May 16, 1888

Wednesday. I planted 8 roses while home today. Their cows got into my field so I put them in my corral.

May 17, 1888

Thursday. I planted white beans. *(too light to read)*

May 18, 1888

Friday. I planted white beans. Willie & Riley hauled a load of hay from the river field.

May 19, 1888

Saturday. I finished planting the white beans. Riley went to the Reef with berries & Willie brought the bay mare. Brother Sylvester of Bell view had a social gathering at his house last night, he enjoyed himself & at a late hour went to bed feeling as well as usual, but was found in dead in bed this morning.

May 20, 1888

Sunday. Most of the people attended Brother Sylvester's funeral at Belleview at two o'clock P.M. Riley took the olde mare & colt to Foresythe's Canon. Willie went to the funeral. At half past seven, I took the water.

May 21, 1888

Monday. I watered the beans. The boys cut their hay and hauled a load. This morning, Johny Batty come to traid a (?) of a mare for (?). The boys broke a (?) crossing the river with a load of hay.

May 22, 1888

Tuesday. I went to the Reef & got a Wooley Lund & Judd check \$12.95 & mailed it to Henry Leigh, Cedar City to cancel last falls wheat debt. Riley drove up 15 head of cattle with \$3.50 assessment on them for damages on crops in the hay field. Stock had been in our field & ate up most of the corn. Willie put up the hay. By my advice the cattle were turned loos without collecting damages.

May 23, 1888

Wednesday. I repaired the correll gate. Two of Bringhurst's cows & two of Naile's cows got in the field today. The boys are cutting the Jackson lucern.

May 24, 1888

Thursday. I wrote to Geo. A Snow, saying the more (?) had come. Turned Bro Naegle's cow out of the field & repaired the fence at the creek.

May 25, 1888

Friday. William Foresythe bought a lot of stock out of his field; our calf was among them. We had to pay 35 cts. damages to him. The boys ploud, put up the Jackson hay and brought up a load of our hay. (*too light to read*)

May 26, 1888

Saturday. It rained a good shour, rather cool, and the appearance of a heavy rain, but soon cleared up. Riley and I repaired the fence a long the creek bank, after which he went to the river and got a load of hay. Willie had gone to plant pop corn. At 2 o'clock I attended Seventies Meeting Conference –

twelve officers and members present. After meeting in Bro Dodges house, 4 officers present: Presidents Dodge, Savage, Gifford & Humphry. We adjourned and went home & took dinner. At 6 o'clock we held another meeting in the Hall. At Bro Dodges request, I spoke about $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hour, after that Bro Dodge spoke a short time. We adjourned 3 months to the next time for our quarterly meeting. The weather is cool. Snow fell on Pine Valey Mountain to day.

May 27, 1888

Sunday. At 10 o'clock I went to Sunday School. Elder SH Gifford and BP Smith from Rockville were present. After the school exercises were done BP Smith; by Bro, Slack's request made some good and encourageng remarks to the children of the school and school dismissed. Adelaide and Clara was not at shool. They were picking berries for Bro Wm Jackson; Willie was watering; I believe Riley was at school. At 2 o'clock P.M. I and my wife Ann attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Samuel K Gifford were present as missionaries each one delivered an instructive discourse. After the Ward meeting I met with the Teacher's Quorum, heard the reports and the instructions; Councilors Stapely and Slack suggested that I act as ward teacher, with Bro Allen's partner could not go on this duty. I said under the circumstances I thought I could not well perform the duty, but if required I would endeavor to act on special occiasions. Meeting dismissed.

May 28, 1888

Monday. This morning the boys and I casterated the yearling calf; the boys then hauled hay for tithing and another load home. This finishes our first crop of hay for this year. I attended to the water that run on to my land from my neighbor's land above me. My neighbor's white cow got in my filed again to day. This afternoon, Adelaide and Clara picked berries for Bill Jackson.

May 29, 1888

Tuesday. Riley helped clean the Spring ditch, Willie and I altered the pig that Adelaide bought of Mary B Stapley. It proved to be ruptured and we did not know it; and two hours after, a double handful of his intrales had worked through the rupture and incission and hung to the ground behinde; he had bruised them and torn them so he could not have lived if we could have put them back; so to get him out of his misery, we killed and beried him. Willie went to the field and repared the corrall gate.

May 30, 1888

Wednesday. At about 10 o'clock, Cuncelor Stapely sent worde to the people that apostle Erastus Snow's funeral services would commence at 12 o'clock (noon) today and the people of Toquerville were requested to meet

at the Hall to participate in the services. The notice was given so late that most of the brethren had gone to their work, hence the attendance was rather small. The telegram respecting the funeral was sent from SL City yesterday, but why the people here was not notified sooner is unknown to me. I and my wife Ann attended. By request of Councelor Stapely, Bro Steel spoke a short time, then Brother McDonald, who was journing, had stoped to attend the funeral, gave an interesting and lengthy discourse after which by request Brothers Dodge, Savage, Hammond and Jackson spoke a short time each. After the services, Bro McDonald took dinner with us. We had a pleasant interview with him. The boys went to the fielde.

May 31, 1888

Thursday. The boys and I planted the yellow corn that I got from Charles Stapely.

June 1, 1888

Friday. Willie and I went to the field and done some watering and brought up some olde floor lumber wood and brush to put on the cow shade. I wrote to Henry Leigh asking him if he could let me have some wheat, 1000 lbs.

June 2, 1888

Saturday. I helped attend to the watering; after this was done, I repaired the harness, Riley was not well and after watering was done, he went to bed. Willie went to the fielde.

June 3, 1888

Sunday. Last evening Riley came in and I administered to him. He feels better today, I don't fell well today myself and did not attend Sunday School nor meeting. Evening, all the family attended a lecture on the Structure of the human sistern by Mr (blank). The internal organs and their location he illustrated by chart. He also showed the ill effects of the use of alcoholick drinks. The whole was very interesting.

June 4, 1888

Monday. I repaired the corrall gate; the boys went to the fielde. I took dinner with the girls today for the first time since I returned from the City. This evening, Willie gave me his brass knuckles (I did not want him to carry them) for he concluded not to use them on Horis Slack if he did get into an altercation with him for his slanderous and falts reports.

June 5, 1888

Tuesday. I worked at repairing the gate; Willie and Riley went to the field; this evening found the cow in John Batties field; I got a note from Henry Leigh saying I could have some wheat on the terms I asked.

June 6, 1888

Wednesday. I howed some in the garden. The folks are fearful that I will be seen on the lot. The boys returned from the field early this afternoon to make ready for Willie to start to Cedar for wheat tomorrow morning. Riley got the sorrel colt from Henry Kliman's; he had just drove him off the range. We had a heavy South wind all day today.

June 7, 1888

Thursday. This morning Willie started to Cedar to get wheat and have it flowered there for the Virgin City mill is being repaired and it is not running. I hear that Howard Bringherst is going to get wheat also. Riley went to the field to change the water and turn the colt on the range. I sent my pension vouchers to get my June payment. At 10 o'clock, I attended fast meeting. Afternoon, I wheeled some dirt on to the back of the ditch where we cross into the corral gate. Riley took the water onto the lot at 5 o'clock this afternoon. The wind blows from the south again today, but not as hard as it did yesterday.

June 8, 1888

Friday. I watered the beans this morning; Riley went to the field to attend the water; I attended to the waste water that come from the land above mine. This morning Bill Jackson had some horses drove up and had damages assessed on them, among them was our yearling colt that Barry Jackson drove off the range two days ago and did not take him back so we had 50 cts damages to pay on him; a few days ago a steer of ours was drove from his range and we had 30 cts damages to pay and drive him back to his range again. This seems unjust.

June 9, 1888

Saturday. Last evening, Bro John Steel come and asked me to go to Virgin City with him next Sunday on home missionary services as his partner, Brother Moroni Kliman was away and could not go with him. I tolde him I would go. Riley went to the field and turned the water and then took the two colts to the kanyon. (Bro Ted Batty returned from the wedding with the stud colt last evening; the wedding was failure, but they had their supper all the same). At about sunset, I went to Bro Kensle's and with Bro Stapely, Slack and other administered to Sister Kensle's brother who is dangerously ill by a fall from a horse the other day.

June 10, 1888

Sunday. At about 8 o'clock this morning, Bro John Steel drove to our gate with his carriage and in a few minutes after, I got in and we drove to Virgin City arriving there about ½ past ten o'clock a.m. We drove to Bro Jepson's, got rested, took dinner; at 2 o'clock we gathered with the people at the

meeting house. After singing & prayer and passing the sacrament, Bro Steel, being the regular appointed missionary, took the stand and gave us a good gospel sermon of about an hours length. I was then asked to the stand and the Bishop said, if the spirit dictated, he would like me to give a little account of my experience in the prison. I spoke one hour and seven minutes giving a short or partial account of my prison life. The Bishop expressed himself as being much interested and all seemed to be edified. Bro Steel and I got home about sunset; Riley returned from the canon this morning.

June 11, 1888

Monday. Riley went to the field & I repaired Willie's boot. Brother Wm Laney of Harrisburg called in and we had a very sociable talk for an hour or more. Willie got home from Cedar City at 9 o'clock last evening. He brought home 666 lbs good flour made at the Cedar mill.

June 12, 1888

Tuesday. I got a letter from Bancroft enclosing 40 cts postage stamps requesting that I return the Prospectus. I also got a letter from Ann E Collins.

June 13, 1888

Wednesday. I repaired Riley's boot; Riley went to the field and Willie unloaded his flour; I am not feeling very well.

June 14, 1888

Thursday. I posted the prospectus to Bancroft Company this morning; it took 13 cts postage; I also sent a card to them saying I had mailed the prospectus to them and that I was minus 3 cts; please remit. The boys went to the field and planted corn. We took the water at two o'clock p.m.; the wife and children watered the garden and I watered the beans in the field south of the road. I got a note from Geo A Snow asking me to remit the \$5.40 I owe for the machine knife. Young John Batty asked and got my consent to use some of our water two hours tomorrow morning. I attended the waste water; the boys finished planting corn in the field.

June 15, 1888

Friday. At 7 o'clock, Brother Dodge and I started for St George to attend conference. We got there in time to attend the Priesthood meeting at 2 o'clock p.m. also another at 4 o'clock p.m.

June 16, 1888

Saturday. Conference convened at 10 o'clock a.m. Presidents McAlister, McArthur and David Cannon were on the stand. After the usual opening ceremonies, a few of the bishops gave a short, verbal report of the conditions of their respective wards and the reports of a few other associations were read. Then President McAlister gave a glorious description of the Manti Temple which must be a grand, magnificent building which he and his

council had just visited. Soon after he closed & meeting adjourned at two o'clock p.m. At 2 p.m. the people again assembled & all enjoyed the valuable instructions given by the several speakers; but President McAlister and his councilers DD McArthur & D Cannon were not on the stand for Marshals Dyer, McGerry, Armstrong and Peterson were in town, hence prudence demanded their absence. Marshals Dyer and McGerry suppenied President McAlisters wife and children and bound them to appear before the grand jury in September term at Beaver.

June 17, 1888

Sunday. Confereance confiened at 10 a.m. (Bro Benson presiding), the house was tolerable well filled; but in consequence of this unholied percecution, many of our brethren are obliged to remain in excile; but we had good instructions and the Saints were grately encouraged by the strong testimonies born by all that spoke. Conference adjourned to 2 o'clock p.m. The people assembled at the time and we had excilent instructions from President Gifford of the 9th Quorum of Seventies. Richard Lambert of SL City and Anthony Ivens of St George. At 4 o'clock p.m. Conference adjourned. We hear that Wm W Hammond was arrested by the marshals yesterday. I stoped at Bro McArthur's the two past nights and was kindly treated. Bro McArther did not sleep at home, yet Sister McArther was very uneasy through fear of the marshals. Bro Dodge and I drove to Washington and stoped over night with Bro Israel Nielson. Just before I left the prison in April, Bro M Funk, who had the Sunday before been committed to prison for unlawful cohabitation, requested me to visit his family when I got home; so Bro Nielson and I called on them. We found them well but a little ancious for the welfare of the husband and father; Bro Nielson and I returned home and chatted until 2 o'clock a.m.

June 18, 1888

Monday. Bro Dodge and I left Washington at 6 o'clock in the morning and drove to Harrisburg and took brakefast with Bro OB Adams; they were going to the St George Temple; Sister Adams was not well and requested us to administer to her for her health which we did; we then started and got home at 12 o'clock noon and found the family all well.

June 19, 1888

Tuesday. We took the water at 10 o'clock this morning; I watered the beans and the boys went to the field and plowed some corn and a little after noon returned and watered the lot.

June 20, 1888

Wednesday. Yesterday afternoon, the people were notified that there would be a meeting at ½ past 7 o'clock in the evening. At the appointed time, the

people assembled and soon after, Elder Richard Lambert of Salt Lake City come and filled the appointment. While the people were waiting, Councilor Stapely called me to the stand and I spoke a few minutes before Elder Lambert come in; he was a little behind time. He gave us an excellent discourse cautioning the young not to yeald to evil temptations. Willie is sick today; we think it is an attack of the lung fever. Our horses that Riley turned onto the Laverkin bench yesterday, he found in our field this morning when he went down; he drove them out and put them across the river at the Poisen Springs; he then attended to the water. This morning, I got 10 lbs seed corn of Bro AE Dodge for 25 cts and planted some of it among the beans where they were missing; the horses had bit some of them off.

June 21, 1888

Thursday. This morning my daughter Clara come in just as my wife Ann had got out of bed. She said Willie was a little better, but his breathing was bad. Said they had given him a good sweat. Clara returned and a moment after, Sister Savage fainted before she had finished dressing. I got her onto the bed; she was weak all day; sat up a short time toward night; afternoon Miss Burk come into see her – it is the first time that she has been in since we lived here; she seemed very desirous to send Sister Savage a drawing of coffee; we excited the favor; Willie is getting along well. I finished planting corn among the beans; Riley plowed up some of the olde lucern patch, then went to the river field and got the harrow; he found our colts in the field and brought them up.

June 22, 1888

Friday. Riley took the colts to the kanion and got them with the olde mare; perhaps they will stay or they may be back by tomorrow. I worked at repairing the corral gate.

June 23, 1888

Saturday. The colts were back this morning just after breakfast and we (written over) them all day. Willie is still recovering; Riley and I plowed some and furrowed, ready for watering and planting.

June 24, 1888

Sunday. Willie took the bay mare and sorrel colt back to the canyon & left the stud here for he won't stay up there; Riley and I watered the corn land. Our seventies meeting is this evening, but I can't attend it, I am abliged to water at 6 o'clock p.m. I let Bro Hammond have the water two hours to water his garden

June 25, 1888

Monday. Willie and Riley went to the field and finished watering the corn land with waste water from the land above me. Today I got the \$24 check

for the June payment of my pension and remitted \$5.40 through Bro Slack to Geo A Snow for the mashine knife I got of him. Bro Slack gave me Spescle (?) for the remainder of the check.

June 26, 1888

Tuesday. Morning I sent \$15.15 to Henry Leigh of Cedar City by Harry Jackson to pay for wheat I had of him. The boys & I finished plowing the ground here and planted the corn.

June 27, 1888

Wednesday. I went to the field with boys and cut a portion of our lucern. The new knife that we had to put in took some time to file the head so as to get it into the finger board; Willie come before Riley and did to attend quire practice.

June 28, 1888

Thursday. Riley and I put up 108 bunches of hay today; the hay we cut yesterday; Willie helped his mother and Auntie paper the front room too. The wind blows hard from the South.

June 29, 1888

Friday. I repaired one of the front wagon wheels. We would have cut lucern, but we could not put it up tomorrow for we have to use the water in town tomorrow. The boys helped their mother and Auntie about the house and worked in the garden some.

June 30, 1888

Saturday. We took the water at 4 o'clock this morning and Riley attended the water all day. Willie and I hauled two loads of hay from the river. We found five head of stock had done damage in our field; we drove them up this evening. I partially repaired the fence that this stock had broken down.

July 1, 1888

Sunday. I commenced to write a letter to my sister Emaline, did not finish it. I and my wife Ann attended ward meeting in the Hall at 2 o'clock p.m. In the evening, the girls, Adelaide and Mary Ann happened to meet at Pollenia Naegle's and had an hour or two social chat. Sister Naegle would have us take supper.

July 2, 1888

Monday. The boys & I went to the river field & cut a portion of our lucern, but the mashine got a little out of repara and not safe to run it until repaired, so we put on a load of hay & come home. Willie says last Saturday the 30th of June, Horis Slack called him a god damned bastard son of a bitch.

July 3, 1888

Tuesday. The boys and I went to the river field, repaired the mashine and cut our lucern and hawled a load of hay.

July 4, 1888

Wednesday. It is very quiet here today; no celebration here except the young folks enjoying a ride through town; some on horseback and some on wagons with hay racks for wagon boxes and spring seats. I wrote a letter to Bro Martin Slack stating that his son Horis had called my son William a god damned bastardly son of a bitch; and I thought that every servant of the Lord should proclaim against all such & in the strongest terms & I don't know what Bro Slack will do about it.

July 5, 1888

Thursday. I attended fast meeting at the hall. There were 9 brethren and 7 sisters present. The boys went to the field and attended to the water and brought up a load of hay.

July 6, 1888

Friday. Willie and I finished cutting our lucern, the Jackson piece and brought up a load of hay. Riley used the water here in town.

July 7, 1888

Saturday. This morning I got up not feeling well & soon was taken with a violent purging and continued nearly all day. It made me very weak, so much so that I could scarcely get from the dwelling to the out house and back. The boys put up the Jackson hay and brought a load from our field. The weather is oppressively warm.

July 8, 1888

Sunday. I kept to my bed nearly all day. The weather is very warm.

July 9, 1888

Monday. I visited Brother Slack and asked him if he had considered the subject of the note that I gave him the other day respecting the profanity of his son Horis calling my son Willie a name. Brother Slack & Sister Slack asserted that Willie is one of the profane swarers in the place and Brother Slack declined to have anything to do with it; said I could do as I pleased in the matter. I left without saying to him whether I would or would not do anything. I then visited Pollena Naegle and read the news a while; I also had a little talk with Sister Bringham at the store; she is supposed to be in the family way by her husband. She talks of taking a trip for her health. The boys went to the field, watered the corn and brought up a load of hay. The weather is oppressively warm.

July 10, 1888

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to my sister Emaline in Samaria, Idaho saying we should do our temple work as our adoptions had not been attended to and father's family was in a peculiar situation. Sister Regular Naegle's cow (spotted) got into my field today and damaged my late corn; I drove her

home and Sister Regular said she would take care of her. The boys hauled a load of hay from the field and done some watering there. There is apart of a load of hay there yet; they will bring it tomorrow.

July 11, 1888

Wednesday. At day brake, this morning, we had a very slight sprinkle of rain so slight that we could scarcely perceive its effects on the ground with very little apearance of any more coming, but during the day we got several heavy shours. Riley went to Gool's Ranch and got our cow. Willie got the part of a load of hay left in the field yesterday; our stack was not topped out; the hay and our selves got pretty wet before we got finished up our time to take the water on the lot which is at 8 o'clock this evening, but it is so rainy we will let it pass until morning.

July 12, 1888

Thursday. I replanted some corn where Regular Naegle's cow had destroyed it. I drove the cow out of my field this morning and put her in her corrall & repaired it so she might be kept there. Riley drove our cow to the Foresythe Canyon and Willie repaired the field fence. Evening I howed a few beans.

July 13, 1888

Friday. Willie and Riley got a good load of wood from up the Laverkin. I howed some of the beans then took a strole up town.

July 14, 1888

Saturday. I howed beans in the forenoon; afternoon it was to hot for me to work. Willie got a load of wood and Riley got the water into the river field.

July 15, 1888

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended ward meeting at the hall; the congregation was not large. Elders Martain Slack, WW Hammond addressed the meeting.

July 16, 1888

Monday. Morning, Willie and I repaired the fence along the creek bank to keep Regular Naegle's cow out of my field; Riley went to the river field & Willie cut the lucern on the lot and I finished howing the beans. It has the appearance of rain; and evening the boys put some green lucern on the stack to better shield it from rain.

July 17, 1888

Tuesday. At 2 o'clock .m. we took the water on the lot here; Riley attended the water here, Willie went to the fielde and plowed corn; I helped Riley with the water here and wrote two letters, one to my brother Alanson in Oregon; and one to Andrew Jenson of SL City inquiring the price of the Historical Record. Sister Stansworth and son on her way to the Reef with her

team, called and stoped over night with us. Willie brought the olde mare and colts out of Ben Foresythe's crop..., the Clawson field.

July 18, 1888

Wednesday. I attended the waste water from the lots above; Riley took the olde mare and colts to the canion. Willie went to the field, plowed corn and watered. Sister Stansworth returned from the Reef and put up with us for the night.

July 19, 1888

Thursday. This morning John Allen and I visited Horis Slack and asked him if he yet felt to make any concessions for the wrongs he had done. He said he would make it right with Willie, but would make no public confession; I told him I would have to prefer a charge; he said I could co it as soon as I pleased and they could cut him off if they liked, etc. I come home and wrote a letter to send to Patriarch John Smith and blocked out a charge on the State for Horis Slack and copied the note I gave to Bro Slack respecting Horis' profanity, etc. Willie plowed some of the corn here; Riley went to the field and watered the corn; evening the olde mare and colts back.

July 20, 1888

Friday. I wrote the charge preferred against Bro Horis Slack for slanderous language used to Willie; Riley took the olde mare & colts to the lake; Willie plowed corn in the river field.

July 21, 1888

Saturday. Riley worked o the Spring ditch. Willie and I went to the river field and finished plowing the corn there; then come home and finished planting the corn here. Brother Levi Harmon and Melvin, his brother from Washington, Utah made us a visit and stoped over night. Brother has just returned from a mission to the State of Mississippi; he seems in good health.

July 22, 1888

Sunday. At 10 o'clock a.m., I attended Sabbath School at Toquerville Hall. The two brother Harmons were present, by request of the Superintendent Elder Martin Slack, they both spoke to the children giving them good instructions. At 2 o'clock p.m. we attended Ward meeting. By request, Elder Levi Harman spoke on the first principles of the Gospel; also gave an interesting experience while on his two years mission in the Southern States; his brother Melvin also spoke a short time interestingly. At home, I rewrote the charge against Horis Slack.

July 23, 1888

Monday. At 2 o'clock this morning we took the water on the lot; Willie and I attended to the watering here while Riley went to the Reef to get money to celebrate tomorrow the 24th. This is the first time either of our boys have

been to the Reef to peddle this season. Willie intended to go to the field to water the corn, but the stud was too lame to ride. We don't know the cause of his lameness.

July 24, 1888

Tuesday. The good people of Toquerville enjoyed themselves in celebrating this the 41st Anniversary of the Pioneers of the Saints entering Salt Lake Valley; President Brigham Young at their head. Afternoon, a few of the boys having drank too much wine run their horses and wagons thru the streets at a fearful rate; eventually two of the wagons collided; ruined forward wheel of one, fortunately there was no one hurt. They had a dance in the evening; Levi Harmon & Young Funk with their young ladies from Washington also Melvin Harmon were in attendance. There were rumors of difficulty by the boys that had been bared from the dance for misconduct for they say others that were as bad as they were allowed in the dance; but there were no further troubles.

July 25, 1888

Wednesday. Riley and Willie went to the field, turned the water in and watered the corn. The bay mare came from the canyon yesterday and Riley took her to the lake and turned her out. The white Higby cow got in the field here; I turned her out, put up the fence, planted some of the corn.

July 26, 1888

Thursday. Riley and I repaired the wagon box & Willie repaired the brake and engaged some fruit preparatory for going north.

July 27, 1888

Friday. This morning Willie started North with fruit to sell. Riley went to the field and watered corn; as he went down he found our horses and Jackson's in the Jackson field that they are tending. I repaired my boots and gloves.

July 28, 1888

Saturday. At 10 o'clock last evening, we took the water on the lot here. Riley and I tended it here; at 2 o'clock p.m. our time was out. Riley went to the river and found 11 head of horses in the Jackson field; four were ours and four were Jackson's.

July 29, 1888

Sunday. At two p.m. attended Ward meeting and at 6 o'clock I attended the 9th Quorum Seventies monthly meeting.

July 30, 1888

Monday. We had a little rain showers at intervals during the day; I wrote a part of a letter to Levi M; Riley took the mares to feed on the river bottom while he tended the water in the field; the horses bother by getting into fields; we think of taking them to the mountain.

July 31, 1888

Tuesday. Last night, the rain fell in torrents for about two hours and this morning found our ditches filled with sand and gravel and the water going down the olde creek bed. About 9 o'clock this morning, Bro James Jackson's boy and Riley started with our horses to drive them onto the Bleu Spring Mountain, generly Colob. I ground and pressed the juse out of a lot of apples for vinegar and wrote a little more in the letter to Levi M Savage, my oldest son. He lives in Chahuahua Olde Mexico.

1 Aug 1888

Wednesday. I got John Allen's horse and Isaac Haight's saddle and rode to the river field; I found all right, crops looking well, I brought a little corn in a sack and a few small potatoes; potatoes are very poor this year. Riley got home from the mountain about 6 o'clock p,m,

2 Aug 1888

Thursday. Our time to take water on the lot was at 2 o'clock this morning, but we had had a heavy rain; we let it run by until daylight, then turned it in the sand hollow. At 10 o'clock, I went to Fast meeting, a good spirit prevailed. Councelor Charles Stapely presiding, Elder Edwin Lamb's daughter Luna Vilate who had a few weeks since given birth to an illegit male son confessed her rong and asked forgivines and promised to do better in the future; her request was granted by the unanimous vote of all present. Her childe was blessed & named Buthven (?) Hardy. About 2 o'clock p.m. we repared to the water and she was rebaptised and confermed; there were also five others baptized and confermed. This after noon, Willie returned from Beever having solde his fruit well.

3 Aug 1888

I finished the pigpen and put the pig in it. The boys staked the tomatoes; afternoon Riley went to the field to see that all was right there.

4 Aug 1888

Saturday. I done a little howing, the boys went to the field, found the ditch filled up at the head; cleaned a part of it and got the first gate. They brought up some wood for the barn roof to rest upon. The weather seems settled and a little cooler.

5 Aug 1888

Sunday. I remained at home and wrote a letter to my sister Emaline of Samaria, Idaho and another to William Laney of Harrisburg Utah. I went to Paulina Naegle and borrowed her Juvenile to read then I went to Brother ER Lamb's and got his daughter Luna's name & her childes name. I did not note them on Thursday when I blessed the childe. Evening, Willie and Riley &

Bringhurst's boy come and plaid a few tunes for me. They make very good music.

6 Aug 1888

Monday. The boys and I cut a portion of the lucern in the river field and started the water in at the head of the ditch.

7 Aug 1888

Tuesday. Riley and I put up the hay that we cut yesterday, then come home and used the water on our lots here in town; we watered until 12 o'clock at night; our time will be out at 4 o'clock in the morning. Willie started to Beever this morning with fruit to sell. William Roundy and other young folks of Kanara returning from the Reef gave us a call.

8 Aug 1888

Wednesday. I attended to the waste water that comes above. Riley was disappointed in getting a wagon as he had promised for Emmeal let Brother Hammond have it to haul a load of wood; so Riley did not get a load of hay as he intended, but he went to the field and put water in the ditch.

9 Aug 1888

Thursday. I repaired the barn ready for the hay. Riley went to the river for hay by the help of Jessy Clawson; he put on a load and started; while crossing the river his reach broke the front wheels drew from in under the load and it dropped into the water. The Duffin boys helped him out and he got home with his load just before sundown.

10 Aug 1888

Friday. Riley and I cut some lucern and hauled a load of hay home.

11 Aug 1888

Saturday. Riley hauled a load of hay for tithing and another one home. I put up what we cut yesterday.

12 Aug 1888

Sunday. I wrote a note to Pres Geo Q Cannon asking him to place my name on the list for one of the \$3.50 copies of the life of Joseph Smith issued next October, also an other note making the same request for Pauline Naegle. At 2 o'clock, I went to the Ward meeting, Elder M Slack presiding. Elder John Steel was the first speaker; after that Pres AE Dodge and L Savage each spoke a short time.

13 Aug 1888

Monday. We took the water here this morning at 8 o'clock; I done the watering in the field here while Riley hauled a load of hay. Jess Clawson went with him and loaded it. Clara and Francis Naegle also went with him; If I had known it in time, I would not have let them go; it has the appearance of rain, but we get but little yet.

14 Aug 1888

Tuesday. Riley and I cut our lucern the last piece on the river and brought up a small load of hay. Willie got home from Beaver City at 3 o'clock p.m. having done well.

15 Aug 1888

Wednesday. The boys put up the hay up and got the water into the ditch. I straightened up some of the corn the winde had blown down.

16 Aug 1888

Thursday. The boys cut the lucern in the Jackson field; I am not well, did not do but little; straightened up a little corn.

17 Aug 1888

Friday. The boys went to the field & brought up a load of hay, then went back to stay over night and water the corn. I titened the tire on one of the wagon wheels by waging it.

18 Aug 1888

Saturday. The boys finished hauling the cutting of hay to day. By Willie's request, Sam Dodge pitched of the last load to favor me from pitching it; they also finished watering the corn in the field. I repared one of the wagon wheels. About 10 o'clock a.m. Bro George Mosely who has been working in the Logan Temple for five years and is now on his way to St George, hauling his little traveling outfit on an iron wheeled hand wagon; I tolde him to take his wagons inside and stop traveling and it would be colder to cross the heavy sand a head. He excepted my proposal; during the day we chated considerable. He said seven Navajo chiefs had received their endowments in the Logan Temple. He says there were 5 other chiefs that want to be baptized; say they will go through the country and shoot every man they see that has not got the garments on. Brother Snow said this raid on polygamy will soon stop; says Brother John Sharp and (blank) have gone to Washington determined to stay there until there is a change is made in some way for the relief of the Saints; says several others of our Brethren are also there for the same purpose.

19 Aug 1888

Sunday. We took the water on the lot here this morning at 4 o'clock a.m. Riley attended the water nearly all day. Young John Batty's black cow got into the field today, also one of Bro Theobald; we got them out before they done much damage; at two o'clock p.m. I attended Ward meeting; Councelor Stapely being absent on business, Councelor Slack presided; Elders John Batty, ER Lamb and Councelor Slack addressed the audience. We had a very good meeting. About 10 o'clock last evening, my son Wm was returning home from quire practice in company with three young ladies

viz Cora Allen, Francis Naegle & Barbara Lamb; they passed a number of young men who had collected on the sidewalk near James Jacksons big gate; one of them proved to be Horis Slack; for as William and the ladies passed, chatting together with no reference to any but themselves, Horis criticized their saying and William said ha, ha at this. Horis Slack jumped from the fence upon which he was sitting and commenced abusing Wm Savage with the most profane, insulting and threatening language, calling him a god damed bastardly son of a bitch saying he would beat him before morning. He repeated his vile language and threats as he closely followed the four some 60 rods. He also said your olde dad, the damned old ball headed son of a bitch tried to so something, but he could not. At this point, his sister in law, Cady Slack called him and he went back. Wm said nothing to him, only warned him to keep his hands off and not to follow him. This is the second time that Horis Slack has treated Wm with this vile abuse.

20 Aug 1888

Monday. I worked at repairing the wagon after noon, I met Bro Slack at the store and tolde him of the terrible profane and abusive language his son Horis had again used to my son William, that occurred last Saturday evening. Bro Slack said that he had not heard of it. I expressed surprise at his ignorance of the affare as it was so public that it seemed nearly everyone in the place had heard something of it and think that if the first had been settled, the second would not have occurred.

21 Aug 1888

Tuesday. The boys and I worked at the wagon; put rivits in the wheels & tho my arm was so bad that I done but very little.

22 Aug 1888

Wednesday. I am not well; I remained at home and wrote a little in my journal. Willie and Riley went to the field and brought up a little corn in the wagon box.

23 Aug 1888

Thursday. My arm is very bad and I am not well otherwise. The boys collected fruit preparatory for Willie to start to Beaver tomorrow.

24 Aug 1888

Friday. Willie started this morning with about a hundred weight of fruit to sell. Riley went to the field and I remained at home tending my sick arm. The nights are agreeable, cool but the days are very warm.

25 Aug 1888

Saturday. W took the water on the lot at 1 o'clock this morning. Riley attended it all day. Brother Hammond and wife got home from the lake

about 3 o'clock this morning. The 9th Quorum of Seventies quarterly's conference is today at 2 o'clock p.m. but I am not well enough to attend.

26 Aug 1888

Sunday. I am feeling some better and my arm is a great deal better. At 2 o'clock p.m. I went to ward meeting with my daughter Clara. Elders Wm Bringham Jr and John Steel were the speakers; Councilor C Stapely presiding. We had a very good meeting; after meeting I met with the Teachers Quorum. The reports of the Teachers were rather megar and seemed not to manifest much energy in visiting the people.

27 Aug 1888

Monday. Riley drew up some peaches ready for the folks to cut; then he went to the field. I commenced to write a letter to Sister Ann E Collins.

28 Aug 1888

Tuesday. I have not done much today. Brothers Steel and Laney gave me a short social call this afternoon.

29 Aug 1888

Wednesday. Not well; I wrote a little in a letter to Sister Ann E Collins. Riley is helping with the fruit.

30 Aug 1888

Thursday. I wrote some in a letter to Sister Ann E.; at 10 o'clock this evening we took the water on our lot here. There are strong indications of rain.

31 Aug 1888

Friday. I am not able to do much. I helped with the water in the field here. Willie returned from Beaver having sold the fruit.

1 Sep 1888

Saturday. I remained at home and wrote some in a letter to AE Collins. Yesterday, my folks took dinner with Paulina Naegle in honor of her 42nd birthday. She sent me a good dinner at my home as it was not prudent that I associate with my folks there.

2 Sep 1888

Sunday. I wrote some more on Annie's Letter. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended ward meeting. Elders Theobald, Hammond & Lamb were the speakers & a good spirit was manifest. Last night Sister Spilsbury was sleeping on the upstairs porch about twelve o'clock she was suddenly aroused by the presence of a man at her bed side; screamed murder; the neighbors came to her assistance but the scoundrel escaped unidentified; this even I enquired of Sister Spilsbury about the affare at her home; I think she has an idea who the intruder is.

3 Sep 1888

Monday. The boys went to the field and started the water in at the head of the ditch to wash the sand out. I finished writing my letter to Sister Annie. This evening Willie, Riley and Hary Hall come and plaid a few tunes for me.

4 Sep 1888

Tuesday. I mailed long letter to Sister Ann E Collins to day. It covered 12 pages of large note paper. Willie had a dance in the Hall this evening. I went as a spectator and remained until 11 o'clock. Mary Ann, Adelaide and all the children were there. Hary Hall of Beaver City plaid the violin for the dance.

5 Sep 1888

Wednesday. Riley and Harry Hall went to the field to tend the water. We took the water on the lot here at 9 o'clock p.m. Mell Harmon was at the dance last night and here to day.

6 Sep 1888

Thursday. This morning I prepared and about 11 o'clock I started for St George on hors back. I took dinner with Brother Laney of Harisburg and stoped at Washington over night with Brother Dunn and Brother Melvin Harman.

7 Sep 1888

Friday. After brakefast, I rode to St George and engaged Bro Joseph Bently, the County Clerk, to make a deed of all my landed property to my wife Ann Savage. I then went to Anthony Ivens, the assessor & collector of taxes and instructed him to assess all the property to my wife Ann Savage, so I own nothing now. I then went to Bro DD McArther's and learned from Sister McArther that I would be likely to see Presdt McAlister in the Temple; I went and had an interview with him there and propounded the following questions to him.

Qu – Why is adoption necessary?

Ans – To constitute the personal legal heir to the promises.

Qu – What is the position of one not adopted but yet has all the other blessings conferred upon him that can be conferred on men on earth?

Ans – He is not legitamatized and cannot enjoy the blessings out of the Order of the Priesthood.

Qu – Is is proper and safe to be adopted to one who has not his full or 2nd endowment?

Ans – yes, for if he continues faithful, he will get them.

Qu – Why did you advise me to have my mother sealed to an other man and be adopted to that man myself?

Ans – I don't recollect giving any such advice.

Pres. McAlister said I could remain with the brethren officiating in the endowments and listen to the teachings as they passed from one degree to and other. I gladly excepted the invitations & enjoyed the privilege very much. We got out about 2 o'clock p.m. I went to the Clerk's Office, paid the Clerk \$1.50 for making out my wife's deed but left it to be recorded; I then rode to Washington and stoped over night with Israel Nielson. I had an agreeable visit with Bro. Israel and family.

8 Sep 1888

Saturday. About 9 o'clock this morning I left Washington for home. I stoped and took diner with Brother Laney and family at Harisburg having an hour or two very agreeable chat. Started and got home about sunset. Brother Holey oak from Parowan had stoped with Willey for the night.

9 Sep 1888

Sunday. I wrote up my journal. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended ward meeting. Elder Spilsbury of Toquerville and Holey oak were the speakers and we had a good meeting.

10 Sep 1888

Monday. I wrote a letter Elizabeth Savage Angell, Logan City, Utah; Willie & Riley got their fruit reddy for Willie to start to Beaver. Mr Hall goes back with him. Brother Holey oak took Brother Harmon to Parowan on his way to Beaver City.

11 Sep 1888

Tuesday. I spent the most part of the day in looking over olde letters to finde some that gave an account of father's situation for the last five years of his life. Willie started for Beaver with fruit to sell. Riley helped him with an extra or third horse to the other side of Sandy; he had on 9 hundred pounds of fruit & 400 lbs vinegar. Riley returned & went to the field and turned the water.

12 Sep 1888

Wednesday. I spent most of the day in examining olde letters & papers endeavoring to finde a letter of Bishop Hickinlooper's written to me concerning fathers standing in the church but I did not find it. We had the water on the lot here at 10 o'clock a.m. today; Riley tended it. The weather is very warm.

13 Sep 1888

Thursday. I done a little writing and made further serch for the Hickinlooper's letter but failed to finde it.

14 Sep 1888

Friday. I went to St George on horse back and attended the Quorum Priesthood meeting at 2 o'clock p.m. and the Stake Priesthood meeting at 4

o'clock p.m. We had some excellent instructions were the subject of looking after our children more thoughtfully and dwelt upon at some length for report that some, both boys and girls were indulging in the pernicious habit of self-abuse. I stopped over night with Bro. S Miles.

15 Sep 1888

Saturday. The conference was well attended. Pres McAlister & Council were on the stand; the wards & quorums of the stake were tolerably well represented. The subject of erecting a suitable building in St George for the Academy and paternizing it was largely dwelt upon. And after valuable instructions were given I took dinner with Bro G Warrin and went to Washington over night with Israel Nielson.

16 Sep 1888

Sunday. The Presidency of the Stake were on the stand; the general group instructions were given. Israel Nielson and I dined at John Pace's. Bro Wm Gardner also dined with us; he had been on a mission to the Mouries; he gave us a short account of his experience among them. After meeting, I rode to Israel's at Washington and put up for the night.

17 Sep 1888

Monday. Morning I rode to St George and at the court house had an interview with the county clerk, a select man & the tax collector, trying to have my taxes reduced, but it is doubtful that they will do it. I then went to the temple and had an interview with Pres McAlister in the interest of my fathers temple work. Bro. McAlister read the rules answering the questions I had asked some brethren. I had asked on the subject of fathers faith and then referred me to President Woodruff; Bro Blake was present. I then started for home, roomed at Bro I Nielson's (but got no dinner), rode to Harisburg over night with Bro Wm Laney.

18 Sep 1888

Tuesday. Agreeable to olde Sister Nielson's request, I rode to the Reef and seen Peter Nielson's little boy that had his leg broken a few days ago. The little fellow is doing well; I got home about noon. We took the water on the lot at 9 o'clock this evening.

19 Sep 1888

Wednesday. I was at home composing a communication to Pres. Woodruff on the subject of doing temple work for my father and his family. Lat night in the night, Sister Savage was sudingly taken with a difficulty in breathing; it was sometime before she was fully relieved. She is not able to leave her bed much today. Willie got home from Beaver this afternoon, all right.

20 Sep 1888

Thursday. I spent the day in composing a letter to Pres Woodruff. I visited Brother Steel a while. This afternoon, Riley went to Virgin City to mill.

21 Sep 1888

Friday. I spent the day in composing and writing. Riley returned from the mill with 450 lbs flour.

22 Sep 1888

Saturday. I copied a part of Emaline's letter concerning fathers faith in latter art of his time, also his death. Between 4 & 6 o'clock p.m. Horis Slack come and good naturally inquired for Willie of his mother. She said he had gon to quire practice up town. Young Slack returned up town and found Willie at the door of the Coop Store talking with two young ladies viz Miss Nellie Bringhurst & Barbary Lamb. Horis Slack called Willie to come out; he, Slack wanted to speak to him. Willie hesitated; Slack called the second time; Willie went out and Slack said, can't we settle our difficulty here and now. Willie said I don't see how we can. Why, said Slack. Because, said Willie, there other parties implicated. Then said H Slack, we will settle it with a fight now, right here; then immediately turned his hors, road a few steps, jumped from his horse, threw his coat off and come for Willie and aimed a heavy blow; Willie broke the force by throwing up his arm and it did not do much harm; at the same time knocked him down; he immediately arose & come again; Willie knocked him again, but he returned and kicked Willie and endeavored to clinch him; at this point, John Bringhurst interfeared & separated them; Slack hollowed, Oh! He has got brass nucks, and picked up heavy rock and threw at Willie, but he dodged & it done no harme. H Slack then jumps upon his horse, road to Squire Steel's and filed complaint against Willie; at the same calling Willie a G D Bastardly son of a bitch. Squire Steel placed a writ of an arrest in Constable John Batties hands requiring said officer to bring said Willie before the said Squire Steel on Monday, Sept 24th at 10 o'clock a.m. to answer to said charge. Constable Batty arrested the said Willie Savage by reading the writ to him; he left him in my charge (his father Levi Savage). Willie's left hand & arm was very sore and lame through the effects of a large boil on the hand; he could only defend himself with this right hand.

23 Sep 1888

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., Elder Picket & Bishop Judd of St George come on the stand in Toquerville Hall; upon the following subjects; Bishop Judd was the first speaker; he first dwelt on the principles of the gospel; he then dwelt at length on the importance of the proper training and education of our children; he also said the authorities of the Church had instructed the

authorities of the St George Stake to erect a suitable building where a higher grade of education can be obtained for our children, than can be had in the common school and that the principles of the gospel may also be taught which the law does not allow taut in the District school; that the Church would aid in the erection of this building; said that this school would be taught for the present winter in the basement of the St George Tabernacle; they intended to commence on the 15th of October next. They had hired Professor Savage of Payson as principal. Elder Picket corroborated what B P Judd had said and also enlarged upon the importance of a proper school & education for our children. Bro Emeal Kenciles's childe died about.....

24 Sep 1888

Monday. We attended the funeral services over the remains of Bro Kenciles childe at 12 o'clock; Elder Slack presiding, requested me to speak, then Elder Hammond, then Elder E R Lamb. This evening just at dusk, Horis Slack come & asked Willie if the two could not settle the difficulty so far as the two were concerned. Willie said he could so far as he (Willie) was concerned, but not farther. They shook hands without any acknowledgments or pardon given or asked for. They started up town together; I called Willie back believing it was only an attempt to decoy Willie to a place where he would get into serious difficulty. After the funeral, I went to Brother Charles Stapely to see his daughter Adelaide who was very sick and felt that she might recover, but she died in about an hour & a half after. Brother Isaac Haight's childe died about 10 o'clock this evening; their complaint was sore throat and nemonia. Riley went to the river field and found 18 head of Leeds cattle in our field this afternoon. They damaged our lucern considerable.

25 Sep 1888

Tuesday. At 2 o'clock I and the family attended the funeral services of Sister Adelaide Stapely and Bro Haight's childe. Bro David Spilsbury delivered the discourse by reading in the Book of Mormon; key to theology and reading references on the subject of the Resurrection; the mourners was much affected and the whole audience showed great sympathy. Willie & Riley hauled a load of corn from the river field this afternoon.

26 Sep 1888

Wednesday. I and Adelaide attended the funeral of Isaac Higby's child who died about 11 o'clock last night. This is the fourth burial we have had in Toquerville with in three days. The boys hauled a load of corn.

27 Sep 1888

Thursday. I copied the answers to my communications inquiring of Bishop Hickinglooper & Judge Elias Smith; concerning my father's faith and standing in the Church; & helped the boys unload their corn.

28 Sep 1888

Friday. I copied the communications of Bishop Hickinglooper; Judge Elias Smith and Geo B Wallice concerning my father's faith and standing in the Church. Willie and Riley hauled two loads of corn from the river field.

29 Sep 1888

Saturday. I was at home; blocked out a charge against Horis Slack for a second offence of his calling Willie a G D bastardly son of a bitch & etc. The boys hauled a load of corn. Riley helped drive a lot of stock from the fields. I heard that Tom Willis had damages assessed on 18 or 20 head of stock.

30 Sep 1888

Sunday. By request, I went to Polliana Naegle's and David Spilsbury and administered to little Parley, her sick child. At two o'clock I attended meeting at the hall. Elder Hardy of St George was on the stand as a home missionary; he gave us a good gospel sermon. Immediately after meeting, we went into Teachers Council. Elder Hardy did not sit in council, but he remained in the Hall and took his seat near the Council; Teachers mostly reported; they had not visited their beats; Councilor Stapely – Bishop protem said that there had been a charge preferred some time ago by Brother Levi Savage against Bro Horis Slack; in consequence of some one or the other of the parties being absent, the case had been deferred, but as the parties were now at home, he would set the time to investigate the case at 7 o'clock tomorrow evening. At 7 o'clock evening, the people assembled at the Hall again and by request, Elder John Steel spoke a short time, after which missionary Hardy gave another excellent discourse on the practice part of our religion. I returned home & went to bed and immediately thought of Sister Polleanae's childe. I dressed and went to their house, found the childe better and all comfortable in bed; I returned home.

1 Oct 1888

Monday. I wrote a letter to Sister Rozelia Neagle; also blocked out a charge against Brother Horis Slack for the second offence in calling Willie a g-d-bastardly sone of a bitch. At 1 o'clock this evening, agreeable to appointment with the Bishopric, Horis & Willie & the witnesses & a good number of spectators assembled in the Hall. As the Bishop is absent & Bro Slack is father to the accused, Councilor Stapely chose Elders Steel and Jackson to set and try the case with him; Hary Jackson was one of my

witnesses and he made falts states previous to the trial when he tolde me that Horis Slack cald Willie a god dammed bastardly son of a bitch or he made a false statement when he stated in court that Horis did not use the God Dam in calling Willie a bastardly son of a bitch. Hary Jackson, either one time or the other and William Jackson either lied in court or he did notice all Horis said in his abuce to Willie; however, I sustained the charge and the court decided that H Slack make satisfaction by making public confession and ask pardon of those he has wronged which he done and it was settled. Bro Slack, the father, seemed much cast down.

2 Oct 1888

Tuesday. I and the boys, Willie and Riley, cut part of our luceren in the river field; we had some rain last night and today the weather appears rather unfavorable for making hay. Riley carelessly struck the Vidic horse under the belly with the hoe; the corner of the hoe being sharp, cut slightly through the rim of the belley so the water leaked through slightly. We bound it up with the saddle cinch; we think it won't hurt him.

3 Oct 1888

Wednesday. Last night Willie, Samuel Dodge and Wm Foresythe watched the latter part of the night with the corpse of Brother Isaac's childe. The funeral was set at 9 o'clock. The people assembled; Bro C Stapley presiding; by request, I spoke a short time after which Bro John Steel spoke comforting words to the morners and to the Saints generally. I attended the burial.

Evening, I went to Pollina Naegle's with Adelaide & administered to her little son Parley; then I went to Isaacs Hait's and with David Spilsbury administered to his little son; this terable deseas is very sever on the little children.

4 Oct 1888

Thursday. I attended fast meeting at 10 o'clock. Afternoon I picked a few of the small, white berrys for seed. Riley worked on the ditch; Willie bunched the hay that he cut yesterday and hauled 1392 lbs hay for tithing.

5 Oct 1888

Friday. Willie and Riley hauled two loads of hay. I fixed up the barn and helped unload the hay. I took my boots to Brother Folger to get them mended. By request of Bro ER Lamb, I went to Brother Davises and olde Father Hardy; Bro Lamb & I consecrated a bottle of oil; I being mouth, we then sit and conversed a half an hour. I then returned home.

6 Oct 1888

Saturday. The boys hauled one load of hay. I wrote a letter to Levi M and done other writing.

7 Oct 1888

Sunday. Forenoon I wrote a little preparing the document for Brother Woodruff. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended meeting at the Hall. A young Elder from Elsinor preached a good sermon. Brother Spilsbury followed; we had a light shower of rain today.

8 Oct 1888

Monday. I wrote preparing the document for Bro Woodruff; Riley and Ben Forsythe went to Colob to get the mares & colts; Willie gathered his fruit preparatory to start to Beaver in the morning. Brother Hammond was sick again last night with his olde complaint. I & others of his neighbors were called in to see him; we thought he would recover soon as usual.

9 Oct 1888

Tuesday. I wrote preparing the document to Brother Woodruff. This morning Willie went to Beaver with fruit to sell; he expects to bring a load of grain home.

10 Oct 1888

Wednesday. I wrote preparing the document for Pres. Woodruff, also doctored the horse belley where Riley cut it. Riley has not come.

11 Oct 1888

Thursday. At home writing. Bro David Spilsbury & his father Geo Spilsbury are preparing entertainment for the Bishop who is expected next Saturday afternoon. Riley has not returned from the mountain yet. I done some writing; the weather is warm & fine for this time of the year.

12 Oct 1888

Friday. I am at home writing a little. This afternoon Riley got home with the mares and colts; 4 head in all.

13 Oct 1888

Saturday. We done but little except to prepare for the Bishop's reception. About 4 o'clock p.m., Elder Steel and I took a carriage and met the Bishop about two miles out. The citizens of the town, both olde and young met us at the creek & gave us a warm salute of welcome home again. In the evening, the Bishop and I were escorted to the stand in the Hall and took seats in the easy chairs prepared for us and witnessed the demonstrations of respect the audience gave us manifested in music, speaking recitations &c; also enjoyed the picnic in social group; at 12 o'clock midnight we got home.

14 Oct 1888

Sunday. At 2 o'clock we attended ward meeting at the Hall and the Bishop gave a concise report of prison life.

15 Oct 1888

Monday. I done but little today; Riley went to the river & found the mares in Jackson Stapely's field; in the afternoon he and I made a wash bench for his mother.

16 Oct 1888

Tuesday. I spent most of the day in writing preparing the document. Riley husked corn; cloudy this afternoon.

17 Oct 1888

Wednesday. We were choring about home. Brother (blank) brought the grand picture of all the leading men of the church and temples up to the present date. It is placed in a nice frame and cost \$5.

18 Oct 1888

Thursday. I rewrote some of the document to Brother Woodruff; in the evening I met with the theological class in the Hall. Brother Spilsbury spoke on the principle of plural marriage; he handled the subject well; after him several others spoke.

19 Oct 1888

Friday. Riley and I husked some of the corn. Willie got home from Beaver all right.

20 Oct 1888

Saturday. We altered the pig and let the two in the lot for the day; he seems to be doing well.

21 Oct 1888

Sunday. The wind blew strong from the North all day; I remained in the house writing; I did not go to meeting.

22 Oct 1888

Monday. The wind continues to blow; I remained in the house writing. The boys got a load of wood from the river.

23 Oct 1888

Tuesday. Riley & I put braces in the hinde wagon wheel for Willie to go to Milford with peaches for David Spilsbury; he leaves today.

24 Oct 1888

Wednesday. Willie started to Millford this morning with a load of peaches for the Spilsburys. We got young Tom Stapely's team to help him to near Belleview. Riley went and brought the team back; I cleared up the stalks a little in the corn yard.

25 Oct 1888

Thursday. Riley and I cut the corn below the wall in the South field; in the evening I attended the theological class at the Hall; Elder Levi Harman gave and interesting lecture on the apostasy of the primitive church; the lecture

was interesting; six of the lady members of the quire were present & helped in the singing.

26 Oct 1888

Friday. We got Tom Stapely's horses and Riley and I hauled five loads of corn.

27 Oct 1888

Saturday. Riley and I finished hauling the corn below and the little corner just above the wall; Brother Melvin Harman from Washington come and put up for the night. We used Tom Stapely's team today & Bro Bringhurst's wagon.

28 Oct 1888

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Councelor Slack was absent attending Brother Gregerson childe's funeral at Belleview; the Bishop was absent on business and Councelor Stapely presiding; by request, I assisted in breaking the bread and blessing the emblem after which, by request I spoke to the audience; good order prevailed. At 7 o'clock p.m. I attended Seventies meeting at the Hall. President Dodge through ill health was not able to attend and I presided; there were 4 Seventies present, all tolde and good number of the brothers and sister of the ward were present & we had a good meeting.

29 Oct 1888

Monday. Riley and I tilled the beans.

30 Oct 1888

Tuesday. Riley and I cut the corn that grew among the beans.

31 Oct 1888

Wednesday. Forenoon I got Ameel Kencely's team & Riley and I hauled the beans and corn. This clears our field here in Town. This morning the cow run away from me on to the range; this afternoon Riley went on foot to get her; he did not finde her, but she come herself or some one drove her home. I picked up a few beans that were scattered about in the hauling.

1 Nov 1888

Thursday. At 10 o'clock, I attended fast meeting in the Hall; there were 9 brethren and 6 sisters present. Charly Stapely presiding; Brother Slack read the vision in the Doctrine and Covenants and others spoke; we had a very good meeting. Julia Ivens from St George stoped over night with us; the girls, she and olde Sister Ivens and another sister were here in the interest of the female relief society.

2 Nov 1888

Friday. I worked at shucking corn for moste of the day. So did Riley work at the corn and the wife husked & save the husks. Evening, wife Ann & I went

to Regular Naegle's to learn if we can rent her little lumber house if we should want it.

3 Nov 1888

Saturday. We worked airing the corn, husking &c; cloudy - has much the appearance of storm.

4 Nov 1888

Sunday. When we woke this morning, it was raining hard and it continued the most of the day. Willie got home at about 6 o'clock p.m. having traveled all day from Kanara in the rain. He has been to Milford and Beaver.

5 Nov 1888

Monday. This morning the sun arose clear; there were scarcely a cloud to be seen and Pine Valey Mountain was covered with snow. Willie went to the field & got the Belle mare to ride to Kanara tomorrow. Riley cut wood for Pollena Naegle; I wrote a letter to my niece Eliza Thomas in Samaria Idaho.

6 Nov 1888

Tuesday. Riley went to Kanara on horseback to see if he could get a job at drying potatoes; Willie took 25 bushels of wheat to Virgin City mill but left it for the race was broke and no grinding could be done until it was repaired; I wrote and mailed two letters; one to Benjamin Waldron and one to his sister Eliza Thomas; both of Samaria Idaho.

7 Nov 1888

Wednesday. Willie got a load of wood up the Leverkin; I moved the beans onto the wagon and wood rack that they might dry for threshing. Sister Iring & the two Sisters Ivines to dinner with us today; they are on their way home in St George from their missionary labors up the river. Riley returned from Kanara, but found no chance to work for potatoes.

8 Nov 1888

Thursday. I rewrote some of the document to Bro Woodruff; Willie and Riley threshed beans.

9 Nov 1888

Friday. I rewrote the document to Brother Woodruff; the boys threshed some of the beans; the weather is fine. Willie got Bishop Bringhurst to extract a large decaying painful double tooth; it had been bothering him for some time past. Olde Sister Brussels died this after noon.

10 Nov 1888

Saturday. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended Sister Brussel's funeral; Sister Savage also attended the funeral. Riley threshed beans.

11 Nov 1888

Sunday. Riley is sick this morning with fever & pain in his head; I attended Ward meeting, Bishop presiding.

12 Nov 1888

Monday. I threshed beans; Willie got a load of wood; Riley is a little better but he has remained in the house all day today.

13 Nov 1888

Tuesday. I finished threshing the beans; Willie repaired his harness; Riley is getting better of his sickness; in the evening, Riley and his mother & Auntie come and spent an hour or two very agreeably.

14 Nov 1888

Wednesday. Willie got a good load of wood; Riley is yet not able to do any thing; I picked up a few beans that were scattered by the threshing & cleaned up the corn foder; Sister Savage spent the evening at Paulina Naegle's.

15 Nov 1888

Thursday. I worked clearing up the corn foder; Riley helped me a little; Willie repaired his wagon reach. Evening I went to the Hal to attend theological class but I found no class nor any preparations for it; no light in the Hall; I called into Brother Dodge's a few minutes; at the call of Nell Bringhurst, Willie went up town and spent the evening.

16 Nov 1888

Friday. When we arose from our beds this morning it was raining gently and it continued all day. We all remained indoors the moste of the time; I done a little writing.

17 Nov 1888

Saturday. I spent the moste of the day writing; Willie went to Virgin City Mill and got the grist; the flour of 24 bushels of wheat.

18 Nov 1888

Sunday. I remained at home and finished rewriting the document to President Woodruff. It being so muddy Willie was the only one of the family that went to meeting.

19 Nov 1888

Monday. The boys and I cut two cotton wood trees of Mat Battie's with his consent. The boys repaired the shed and covered it with the bows of these trees and I cleaned a few beans. Last night Willie sleped with Brother Levi Harmon at Brother Charles Stapley's unknown to me or any of us; I disapprove of children taking such a course without the conscent of their parents. This morning John Batty borrowed my stone boat and in a few hours he sent it home broke to pieces, irreparable but said nothing about its being broke; his boys got it in the morning and brought it home in the afternoon.

20 Nov 1888

Tuesday. I cleaned a few beans then started to school this morning; evening the girls- Adelaide, Mary Ann and Clara came in and I read the document I had written to President Woodruff inquiring about the adoptions.

21 Nov 1888

Wednesday. I cleaned a few beans. Willie was sick & not able to go to school to day. Sister Savage & I spent the evening at Pollena Naegle's.

22 Nov 1888

Thursday. I finished cleaning the beans; Willie is better to day and attended school. Adelaide seems to be affected with the same complaint that Willie & Riley had.

23 Nov 1888

Friday. I put the corn in the wagon box; also put some in sacks to dry; few to take to the mill.

24 Nov 1888

Saturday. Hance Anderson dunned me for the pay for the lumber I bought of John Allen which my folks settled with Bro Allen while I was absent last winter. Today is the quarterly conference meeting for the 9th Quorum of Seventies. At 2 o'clock p.m. we met at the Hall; there were a goodly number of brethren present from up the river; by request of President Dodge, I spoke and dwelt at some length on my missionary experience in India. Soon after meeting, President Dodge, Savage, Gifford and Humphries met in Council at President Dodge's house. The matter of Elder David Spilsbury's resignation was deliberated upon and decided to refer it to the first Council of Seventies; At 6 o'clock p.m. we met again at the Hall. Elder Gool of Washington spoke of some of his missionary experience. Presidents Humphries of Virgin City & Gifford of Springdale & Dodge of Toquerville all spoke interestingly; in all we had a very good conference. I and others of the council took supper at Bro Dodges; some of the brethren returned home after the evening meeting.

25 Nov 1888

Sunday. I prepared my papers for going to St George. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended Ward meeting also evening meeting at 7 o'clock.

26 Nov 1888

Monday. I went to St George to see Bro McAlister in the Temple and he read the document I had prepared to sent to Pres Woodruff. I then went to the Post Office, inclosed 21 cts postage stamps in the document & mailed it; settled my taxes, \$12.60 and payed Brother Pymm \$1.50 for recording my wife Ann's deed. I took dinner with Bro Israel Nielson's and arrived at home about dark. Monday night I staid at Bro McAlister's.

28 Nov 1888

Wednesday. I was about home, tired with riding yesterday and the North wind blowing; I kept quiet then I went and paid Bro Alges \$2.50, donated \$2.50 to Sister James Duffin and gave Pres AE Dodge 50 c to help pay for the 9th Quorum record & 25cts for seed corn that I got last spring.

29 Nov 1888

Thursday. The wind is blowing yet; I called and had an agreeable chat with Bro John Steel; also called on Pres AE Dodge. At 7 o'clock evening I attended theological class. Elder John Batty leader of the class; Elder McMullen and my self were all that were present; the clerk being absent the roll was not called.

30 Nov 1888

Friday. I shelled nearly a sack full of corn. The weather is fine.

1 Dec 1888

Saturday. Willie and I got a load of wood from up the Leverkin; Riley was afflicted with a boile on his hand and could not go with Willie for wood so I went.

2 Dec 1888

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m. I attended Ward meeting. Elder Foresythe and Steel discoursed the people. At 4 o'clock p.m. baptisms were attended to; I understand the two new cumers by the name of Marshal were baptized. Marshal McGerry was in town.

3 Dec 1888

Monday. I collected \$2 donation to pay of the ward indebtedness to St George Tabernacle. I bought a hat at Spilsbury Store for \$1.50.

4 Dec 1888

Tuesday. My wife and I went to Kanara; we stoped at Wm Ford's. We remained in Kanara on business & visiting until Friday the 7th when we returned home bringing 22 bushel of potatoes that we bought of Miron Roundy for 53 ½ cts per bushel.

8 Dec 1888

Saturday. A.M. I paid Bishop Wm A Bringhurst five (\$5) dollars cash silver coin for tithing; afternoon, I got Bro Bringhurst, the Bishop to draw one large tooth and two stubs of teeth which had been very painful for over two weeks,

9 Dec 1888

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting at 2 'clock p.m. and 7 o'clock evening.

10 Dec 1888

Monday. I wrote a letter to Richard Bentley of St George giving him the price of Kanara coal; after which I husked corn. Evening I went to the Hall

and seen the young folks dance a while. Brother Nielson from the Severe played the violin. He is splendid violinist. All of our folks were there but Grandma.

11 Dec 1888

Tuesday. I received from President Woodruff an answer to my request saying that I could be adopted to President Joseph Smith, the Prophet and my father could also be adopted to him if I wished. I wrote a letter to Sister Emaline Savage that I had just got an answer from President Woodruff saying my request was granted; afternoon I husked corn.

12 Dec 1888

Wednesday. I made arrangements to go to conference with Bro Steel; also husked some corn. I gave to the clerk of the 9th Quorum of Seventies 18cts as quorum fund.

13 Dec 1888

Thursday. It rained so I covered the corn & quit husking & shelled some that as dry in the house.

14 Dec 1888

Friday. I gave \$2.50 cash to the Bishop which is donations of the Saints to pay St George Tabernacle expense. He requested me to give it to Bro Slack that he might take an account of it.

15 Dec 1888

Saturday. Morning at 7 o'clock according to prior arrangements, Brother John Steel come with his team; I got in and we drove to St George in time to attend to the 2 o'clock Priesthood Quorum meeting; we also attended the Stake Priesthood meeting at 4 o'clock p.m. Some reports from several wards & institutions of the Stake were had & valuable instructions given; the officers of the different ward and institutions are instructed by the Presidencies to forward their reports to the quarters by the last of the month next previous to the conference that they may be properly prepared to present to the people assembled in conference; Two or three of the Twelve were expected but none made their appearance but Apostle John W Taylor who come in soon after the meeting had convened. Brother Steel & I put up with Bro Thomas Hall's near the temple.

16 Dec 1888

Sunday. We attended meeting; much valuable instructions were given by several or a number of the Elders. Apostle JW Taylor was uncommonly instructive & his excentric mode & jocular expressions, frequently excited a burst of lafture through the whole congregation.

17 Dec 1888

Monday. Conference continued & the people assembled filling the room to its full capacity & many in the gallery as usual; we had an interesting time; much valuable instructions were given by Apostle Taylor & others.

18 Dec 1888

Tuesday. At 9 a.m. I met President McAlister at the Temple. He read President Woodruffs answer to my letter respecting father & then said, Brother Levi you have done just right in this & you have got the word of the Lord on it. He took a copy of the answer & I left for home with Bro Steel. We took dinner with Bro Laney of Harisburg & arrived at home just about dark.

19 Dec 1888

Wednesday. I worked at the corn; I got 16 lbs of beef of Bro Theobald for corn, 50 lbs at 2cts - \$1.

20 Dec 1888

Thursday.

Forenoon I don a little writing; afternoon I worked at the corn.

21 Dec 1888

Friday. qI wrote a letter to Emaline Waldron, my sister, respecting our temple work; also sent her a copy of Pres. Woodruffs answer to me on the adoption; in the evening Rozelia Naegle took me to the young ladies dance at Toquerville Hall. We had a good entertainment; we were dismissed about one o'clock a.m the 22nd.

22 Dec 1888

Saturday. Forenoon I inquired for a boar to put with our sow. John T Batty & I intended to go teaching but it rained in torance, very hard & I stayed at home. Riley went to the Reef with a load of wood and solde it for three dollars; he got home just at dark, perfectly satureated with rain.

23 Dec 1888

Sunday. I wrote two letters; one to Ben Waldron and one to Eliza Thomas.

24 Dec 1888

Monday. I shelled corn nearly all day. The clowds are rather broken but look heavy, but has not rained all day.

25 Dec 1888

Tuesday. I shelled a little corn, but spent the moste of the day at Brother David Spilsburies whose wife was confined; I was called three times during the day to administer to her. She was in hard labor all day then went into spasoms. The doctor from the Reef was telegraphed for and about 7 o'clock come and took the childe with instruments; the childe was dead.

26 Dec 1888

Wednesday. John T Batty and I went teaching; we found no serious difficulty except E Lamb and wife felt very hard toward John T Batty because he felt confident that he would allow his wife, their daughter, to be sociable with them, her parents, & from Brother JT Battie's own reply it appeared to be the case. The boys and my wife Ann moved our household goods into the Bliss house for Regular wanted the house we were living in.

27 Dec 1888

Thursday. It rained hard all night and until nearly noon today. I put up the stove pipe and fixed a round the house a little; also I went to David Spilsbury's to see how his wife was getting along. She is very weak but seems to be improving; Counselor Stapely, Elder Wm W Hammond and David Spilsbury, the husband, all knelt around the bed and prayed for her recovery.

28 Dec 1888

Friday. I was about the house cleaning up our new home for it was very filthy. I also went and administered to Brother David Spilsbury's wife; she is very low.

29 Dec 1888

Saturday. I am about home; I am lame in the back and have been since I returned from Kanara a month ago. This wind blows brisk and cool from the North today. Elder Wm Fotheringham was here yesterday collecting debts for fruit trees; he & I went on a mission together to the East Indies in '52.

30 Dec 1888

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting at 2 o'clock p.m. and also after meeting, I attended Teachers meeting. At 7 o'clock in the evening, I attended Seventies meeting.

31 Dec 1888

Monday. I remained at home nearly all day suffering with a lame back – this has troubled me for over a month. I paid Wm H Bringhurst \$24 tithing, cash.

1 Jan 1889

Tuesday. About 5 o'clock this morning, my two boys and 8 or 10 other boys come while we were yet in bed and gave us a cheerful serenade. I am yet much afflicted with a lame back; I remained at home the most of the day reading the History of Joseph Smith.

2 Jan 1889

Wednesday. I was about home not able to do much; read some in the History of Joseph Smith; in the evening I spent a couple of hours seeing the young folks dance at the Hall. Last night I dreamed that Willie had a terrible beating.

3 Jan 1889

Thursday. I attended fast meeting in the Schoolhouse; yesterday I visited John T Batty having been requested by the bishop to do so and enquired to of him why he would not allow his wife, E Lamb's daughter, to associate with her parents; he said because it created difficulty between him and his wife. I hardly know how to proceed to bring about a reconciliation; This afternoon I informed the Bishop of the result of my visit with JT Batty. In substance, I said, if wisdom & discession was not used in our moovs, a more serious difficulty might ensue a separation of the family; I asked the Bishop if he could instruct me what more could be done in the matter; he said no he did not know that ay thing more could be done in the matter.

4 Jan 1889

Friday. Riley went to the Reef to collect \$3 cash for a load of wood that he sold to Niger Johnson last week but he had to return with only a promise that he would send it by mail in a few days. Willie plowed some in the field below. Sam Dodge asked Willie to come to his wedding picnic this evening. Willie thought of the improprety of inviting only one of the family and the liability of difficulty through the shiverce given the wedding party; Willie went, I fore see the threatened difficulty and went & requested Willie to come home which he did.

5 Jan 1889

Saturday. Willie & Riley got a good load of wood; I subscribed for the Juvenile Instructor.

6 Jan 1889

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting at 2 o'clock .m.; all the family were there except our three children, Willie, Riley and Clara.

7 Jan 1889

Monday. Our children viz Willie, Riley and Clara commenced on their Second Quarter Schooling for this winter. I bound up a few corn stalks that were lying down.

8 Jan 1889

Tuesday. I settled my tithing to day for the year 1888; the amount paid is \$29.46; the amount paid for 1887 was \$17.14 dollars. I also bound up a few stalks.

9 Jan 1889

Wednesday. I bound up the remainder of the stalks that were husked; also engaged two pigs of Bishop Bringham.

10 Jan 1889

Thursday. I husked some corn and set up the stalks; at 7 o'clock p.m. attended the Theological Class at the hall.

11 Jan 1889

Friday. I husked some corn and picked up that was husked; Riley went to Virgin City mill and got the grist. My wife Ann was taken sick at home at the other house and remained there for the night. I slept alone at our rented place; It commenced to rain about sunset; it has the appearance of being a wet night.

12 Jan 1889

Saturday. I went to John T Batty's but he was not at home; I had a talk with his wife on the subject of his not allowing his wife to associate with her parents. I set next Monday evening as the time when I would call again; she said her husband would be at home then. I then called on Bro Dodge a few minutes and I stoped at Bro Philetus Davices an hour or more & had an agreeable conversation with him and his family for an hour or more. It has continued to rain nearly all day today. Sister Savage is a little better today, but she remains with the girls yet. I slept here alone last night.

13 Jan 1889

Sunday. Sister Savage, my wife is sick with a sore throat and head ache; she is with the others of the family at the olde home; hence I am living alone at the olde Norman I Bliss house. It commenced raining on the night of the 10th and still continues with but little cessation.

14 Jan 1889

Monday. It rained and snowed all day; I had a pleasant conversation with three doctors at Charly Stapely's; they were traversing through the country lectureing and exhibiting their medicines and skill; one was a veterinarian (horse doctor & dentace) and one was a slite of hand performer with medicines to sell that would cure warts and moles and all else; Mr HH St John professes to be a latter-day Saint and performs cures by the late discovered art of electricity, special in female complaints. I visited JT Batty, instructing him to allow his wife freedom to visit familiarly with her parents, a privilige that according to his own statement he was positively to indulge in. In the evening I visited my wife Ann at the olde home; her throat is very bad; I then retired to my lonely home and bed in the older Bawker (Bliss) house and took a good nights rest.

15 Jan 1889

Tuesday. I canvassed for the American Agriculturist and got four subscribers at one dollar and twenty cents each.

16 Jan 1889

Wednesday. I got two more subscribers at \$2.25 each; this makes me a club of six & that entitles me to the Agriculturist for one year and the premium

cyclopedia. My wife Ann is very sick yet, but ye think she is recovering slowly. The storm has abated from the North.

17 Jan 1889

Thursday. This morning I sent by the mail carier, the Bringhurst boy, to get a \$7.50 postal order from the Reef to send to the American Agriculturist and prepared the subscription list for the mail. At 7 o'clock p.m. I attended theological class. My wife is better.

18 Jan 1889

Friday. I wrote a letter to my sister Emaline. The snow fell all day today; towards night it turned colde and the wind blew strong from the North all night. Marshalls Dyer and Gerry are reported to be in town and Brother Spilsbury stoped all night with me.

20 Mar 1889

Wednesday. I agreed with Annie Bawker to tend her Bliss lot this summer for the use of the house that is on it & one half of the crop I raise on it. I am to deliver her portion to her on the lot she is now living on in Toquerville. Willie & Riley started to go to the river field, but hearing of the cow on Virgin City range they changed their course & went & got her. She has a nice heifer calf about a week olde. Brother (blank), of whome I bought her about two years ago had just drove her into Pocketville or rather Virgin City; and vented the brand. This he had no right to do as he refused to vend the brand when I bought her; but he gave me a bill of sale of the cow; hence he laid himself liable to a legal prosecution . It rained at intervals nearly all day.

21 Mar 1889

Thursday. The wind blew hard from the north; the boys worked around home; Riley made a calf pen; Willie pruned a few grapevines on the Bawker lot. I commenced to write a letter to Matthew. I retired to bed at the Bliss house that I have rented for the summer. Today, Willie pruned the grape vines on the Bliss place.

22 Mar 1889

Friday. I wrote a letter to sister Emaline & one to brother Matthew which I will mail to Emaline for her to register to Matthew.

Mar 23, 1889

Saturday. I cut the early Rose potatoes & the boys planted them with horse and plow. Sister Savage rode on the sled down to the yard & seen the pigs; she has not been able to be out before.

Mar 24, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock P.M., I attended Ward meeting; Elders Spilsbury & Jackson preached to us. The boys broke the olde sled yesterday; I repaired it

this morning & Sister Savage took another ride around the lot; she recovers slowly.

Mar 25, 1889

Monday. Willie worked today on the ditch; Riley plowed a patch on the lot to set strawberries; also plowed a piece on the Bliss lot to sow a few onion & other seeds. I wrote a letter to Emaline and one to Mathew enclosing it to Emaline for her to register it to him.

Mar 26, 1889

Tuesday. The boys went to the river field and repaired some of the fence; I done some work about the place.

Mar 27, 1889

Wednesday. The boys worked at repairing the river field fence there along the creek & sowed a few onions on the Bliss lot. Apostle Moses Thatcher held meeting in Toquerville Hall this evening; I stayed at home with Sister Savage, but all others of the family went to the meeting.

Mar 29, 1889

Friday. I sowed a few onions on the Bliss place and forked the asparagus bed at home. Riley brought up the mares and Willie repaired the fence on the river farm. Evening, I and the children attended a lecture on the Dispensation of the Fullness of Times delivered in Toquerville Hall by Hosea H Stout from Rockville; he handled the subject very well.

Mar 30, 1889

Saturday. I finished sowing the onions on the Bliss place & watered them. Willie go some green cotton poles for the fencing. Riley helped Auntie set strawberry plants.

Mar 31, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock P.M., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; Bishop Wm A Bringham was the first speaker; he rejoiced in the gospel; was thankful for the privilege he had had of late of traveling with Apostle Thatcher and had been much edified in listening to excellent discourses he had delivered on their journey; by request of the Bp, I spoke awhile; also Elder James Jackson complied with Bp's request to speak; & we had a good meeting. At the close of the meeting, the teacher's council was called and went into session. The rowdy acts of the wayward of our youth & their firing pistols at night was strongly denounced; but no plan was decided upon to check it.

Apr 1, 1899

Monday. Willie plowed, harrowed and furrowed the ground on the Bliss lot to plant corn. Riley worked in the garden at home. I thought of going to the Reef to get a \$24 Government check cashed as there is no change to be got here; but I did not go. I got the letter Levi's wife Marintha and her Brother

JH Wright wrote to him; and after reading it, I remailed it to him as he requested. I also shelled a little corn for the pigs. Marintha & her brother both write in a very unfriendly spirit.

Apr 2, 1889

Tuesday. The boys commenced and cleaned about 20 rods of the river field ditch; I am not well to day, but I watered my onions and shelled a little corn. Brother Levi Harmon come and asked me if I had been saying that he indulged in imprudent acts with some of the young women of the place. I told him I thought he had in some instances; he said, perhaps he had; he was not perfect, but he meant no harm. I think he went away feeling much better than when he came.

Apr 3, 1889

Wednesday. I watered a portion of our lot; the boys worked at cleaning the river field ditch. The bay mare called Belle, had a horse colt early this morning; he appears to be the making of a heavy horse; he is sired by our Vidic colt that is nearly half Norman.

Apr 4, 1889

Thursday. I attended fast meeting then chored about home not feeling very well. The boys worked on the river field ditch.

Apr 5, 1889

Friday. I borrowed Paulina Naegle's shovel and finished watering the lot; the boys worked on the river field ditch.

Apr 6, 1889

Saturday. I went to the Reef to get my pension check changed, but cash being scarce, I could not get it changed. This evening, Marshal Dyer come to our house to get some oats; as he come in to the front room, he was tolde that the young folks were preparing for a dance; he did not appear to know Mary Ann & Adelaide; probably thought them to be young women; I asked him in to the kitchen where my sick wife was sitting and I was eating my supper; I introduced him to her; he conversed a few minutes; requested the oats brought to him and returned without any bad manifestations.

Apr 7, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock P.M., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; and at 7 o'clock I attended the theological class; my wife rode out with Willie and Riley.

Apr 8, 1889

Monday. Willie & Riley hauled gravel onto and repaired the ditch where the road crosses it between Bro Hammond's place and ours; I planted a few almonds, apricots and peaches; I changed my pension check and paid all we were oweing to the coop store; afternoon, Adelaide got \$3.10 in goods of the

coop store and had it booked and settled our store bill at Spilsbury's for \$4.30. At 6 o'clock P.M., Wm Jackson come and helped our boys kill and dress our fat pig; she weighed 201 lbs. At 7 o'clock, the three children, their mother and Auntie, went to the Young Ladies & Gentle men's joint meeting; Willie and Riley each gave a lecture and it is said they done extra well for young boys. I staid at home with Grandma. Bro ER Lamb and I met at Bro Slacks to arrange for settling a difficulty with Bro Lamb and J Batty.

Apr 9, 1889

Tuesday. I cut and salted the pig we killed last evening; then watered the onion bed on the Bliss place; the boys worked on the river field ditch; I offered to pay Wm Jackson for helping kill our pig last evening, but he refused to take anything; said he made no charges for that little job.

Apr 10, 1889

Wednesday. I set out some grape cuttings; the boys worked on the field ditch. In the evening, the three children: Willie, Riley and Clara were invited by Christena Foresythe and went to Brother Foresythe's to an entertainment. It rained a little last night; the weather is cloudy and cool today. I gave to John Batty, our 9th quorum seventies clerk, 50 cts as a donation to the seventies general fund.

Apr 11, 1889

Thursday. I watered the corn land and some of the lucern on the Bliss lot and put out a few more grape cuttings; then went to the field. This evening about 6 o'clock P.M., I put the bay mare, called Billey, to Duffin's black horse Napolion, for \$11 inshured.

Apr 12, 1889

Friday. I took olde mare Fran from her colt this morning to wean it; I planted early white corn on one piece prepared on the Bliss lot; the boys worked on the ditch as usual.

Apr 13, 1889

Saturday. I planted another piece to corn on the Bliss lot today; the boys worked on the ditch.

Apr 14, 1889

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting; Elders David Morris and Edward Snow of St George preached to us as home missionaries. Last night, Bro JC Naegle come in from Mexico; he speakes well of the country where the Saints are settling there.

Apr 15, 1889

Monday. Brother John C Naegle left this morning for his heard at the Buck Skin Mountains; he took Rozelia with him. I rented her lot on the halves and will move into her home in a day or two. Today I finished planting corn on

the Bliss lot. The boys commenced building the levy to dispose of the 3 square floom. Evening, Clara went a horse back riding on olde Frank; the olde saddle girt broke, but there was no damage done.

Apr 16, 1889

Tuesday. I and the boys went to the river fielde and hauled gravel onto the new levy.

Apr 17, 1889

Wednesday. The boys hauled more gravel onto the new levy; they broke the front wagon wheel in hauling the third load; they left it and come home. This afternoon, Riley traided the crooked leged colt to John T Batty for another cold about the same age (2 ½ years olde) and an olde watch. The colt is brown, both hinde feet and white stripe in his face; I don't know but there is a bone spasim on both hinde legs; I guess both got cheated. This afternoon I planted some corn on Regelia Naegle's lot and move a few things in the house and slected in it over night. At about 6 o'clock P.M. I put olde Fran mare to Duffin's black Napolion horse; about dark the wind raised from the north to a fearful gale and blew all night.

Apr 18, 1889

Thursday. I watered a portion of the lot; the boys got the water into the ditch to the third gate; and brought the wagon home by putting one hinde wheel in place of the broken one and fastening a pole under the hinde "X" to carry it in place of the wheel. The wind has blown cool from the north all day.

Apr 19, 1889

Friday. I put out a few grape cuttings; the boys got the ditch ready to put the water in tomorrow.

Apr 20, 1889

Saturday. I repaired the chicken coop; the boys got the water into the river field for the first time this spring and watered some of the lucern.

Apr 21, 1889

Sunday. I watered Rozelia Naegle's lot so I did not go to meeting.

Apr 23, 1889

Monday.

Bro Batty, our water master only let me have the water 4 hours (my quota was 16) because I did not use it in the (blank) as I understood him to say, it was not necessary to do so now as there is thousands going to waste down the creek; but he let his son Matthew have the water 8 or 10 hours during the day when his quota is only 5 hours; it seems to be a little favoritism. I got a note from Levi M and a letter to remail to his wife Marantha; he is in SL City to put his sick wife in the hospital.

Apr 23, 1889

Tuesday. I chored about home; my wife Ann is sufficiently recovered that she rode to Paulina Naegle's yesterday and stoped there over night; and returned this evening with the boys as they come from their work with their wagon. Andrew and son Wm put up with us for the night; they are gathering cactus for an eastern firm.

Apr 24, 1889

Wednesday. I shelled a little corn that I promised to Sister Nebeker; I tried, but failed to draw the spokes out of the broken wagon wheel; then repared more of the fence around the Bawker lot; I repared some of it yesterday. Wm Ford and wife of Kanana stoped with us for the night. I remailed a letter from Levi M to Marantha.

Apr 25, 1889

Thursday. Willie got some oil cans (12) from the store and prepared them to put on the roof to stop its leaking. We took the water on the lot at 4 o'clock P.M. Bro Ford and wife started for Rockville this morning.

Apr 26, 1889

Friday. Put the tin on the roof; at 6 o'clock P.M., I took the water on Rozelia's lot and on the Bliss lot also. Brother Ford and wife returned from Rockville having bought the stock he wanted; they started this afternoon.

Apr 27, 1889

Saturday. I got up this morning as soon as it was light enough to see to work & watered the corn on the Bawker lot; in the afternoon, I went a teaching; and visited all the families in my beat except two and they were not at home. The boys hawled manure onto the land we intend planting to corn this spring.

Apr 28, 1889

Sunday. At two o'clock, I attended Ward meeting at the close of which I attended teachers council; the bishop did not attend; the Lamb and John Batty incident was mentioned by Bro Slack; he thought, as Brother Lamb did not want to prefer a charge, that he would let the matter rest a while longer. The general feeling, as expressed by the council was that the matter ought to be settled. The case is that Brother John T Batty will not allow his wife, Brother Lamb's daughter, to associate with her parents; and yet sayes he has nothing against the parents. At 6 o'clock, I attended our seventies monthly's meeting; there was 6 members: 2 presidents and 3 elders or spectators present. About noon, Joseph Duffin drove our cows up; they had been in his field doing damage with other cattle.

Apr 29, 1889

Monday. I owed the potatoes or some of them on our lot and the onions on the Bawker lot. Willie helped prepare the hall for a theatrical entertainment on May Day. Riley went with Will Theobald and got a load of wood each.

Apr 30, 1889

Tuesday. We celebrated Geo Washington's Senteneal Enauguration day I accordance Pres Harrison and Governor West's Proclimation; the hall was not crowded, but we enjoyed the remarks of sever speaking on the fundamental principles of our American Government. We took the water on the lot at 1 o'clock P.M. today and kept it until 3 o'clock P.M. next day when we took it on Rozalia Naegle's lot.

May 1, 1889

Wednesday. Attended a grand Sunday School Jubilee at Toquerville Hall and we had a very good time. Last night about 12 o'clock, Bros Peter Nielson & Miller of Washington stoped for supper and put up with us for the night; they said, or rather Nielson said, that if Miller found the horses with J Foresythe that he (Foresythe) would never go any farther; Nielson asked me for \$10 in money and I let him have a James Jackson check (\$10, No.10 on the National Bank of Ogden, issued at Toquerville Utah on the 1st day of May 1889). In the evening, we attended a dramatic entertainment at the Hall.

May 2, 1889

Thursday. I attended Fast meeting; there were but few in attendance. The young people enjoyed themselves in riding and other innocent amusements. In the evening, the young people amused themselves in the dance at the Hall; Elder Levi Harmon of Washington was the manager and the dance was conducted with propriety. Brother Miller returned the James Jackson \$10 check that I got of James Jackson yesterday and gave it to Peter Nielson; They, Nielson and Miller found that Joseph Foresythe had not taken their horses as they at first thought he had. I gave the \$10 check, mentioned, above to Brother Jackson and thus settled the debt of \$10 I borrowed of him yesterday.

May 3, 1889

Friday. I helped repara the chicken coop and howed some of the potatoes on the lot. Riley went to the field and watered some of the land for plowing; afternoon, Willie went to prepare for dramatic performance this evening.

May 4, 1889

Saturday. I howed the potatoes on the lot; Willie done a day and a half's work on the ditch; Riley watered the corn land in the river field. Fran and Belle both refused the horse this afternoon.

May 5, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock P.M. I attended Ward meeting; Elder Anthony Ivens of St George preached to us. At half past 7 o'clock P.M., I attended theological class. The weather is cloudy and cool; has the appearance of storm.

May 6, 1889

Monday. I howed some in the garden; howed the onions on the Bliss lot. Willie went to the field to see that all is right; found Spilsbury's water was running sand into our ditch; he turned it out of their ditch to stop it. We took the water on the lot at 12 o'clock midnight and Riley tended it. About 6 o'clock P.M., Willie took the horse again, this is the second time our hay is just gone and we have to turn the mares out.

May 7, 1889

Tuesday. I used the water on Rozelia's lot & tended the waste water that run onto my land from the lots just above it; the boys went to the river field; they took the mares with them & turned them on the Laverkin Bench; the weather is chilly.

May 8, 1889

Wednesday. I howed some of the lucern out of the grape vines; the boys plowed and furrowed the bean land. Heber Naegle moved some of his household goods into Rozelia's house that I have rented and am occupying. The weather is cloudy, cool, with a threatening showers hanging around. Sister Savage, my wife, made Regular Naegle a visit today.

May 9, 1889

Thursday. Through a misunderstanding, I was tolde to take the water on the Bliss lot at 12 o'clock today & I took it; but the streem was so small I could no but little; I should not have to take it until 12 o'clock tomorrow. The boys brought up the mowing mashine from the field today.

May 10, 1889

Friday. I took the water on the Bliss lot at 12 o'clock noon; Riley went to Kanara with the team to get some potatoes; Willie went to the filed and watered some of the corn land.

May 11, 1889

Saturday. I shelled the last 100 lbs of our corn; Willie tended the water in the field and planted a few melons; Riley got home from Kanara about 4 o'clock P.M.; he got of Wm Ford: 7 bushels of potatoes, 1 bushel of apples & a pare of Kanara birds in a nice cage and brought them home. Miron Roundy's wife, Mercy Ann died yesterday at 4 o'clock P.M.; she was sick only a few hours.

May 12, 1889

Sunday. I attended at the Hall; the boys had the water and watered the lot and the land we intend for beans. The bishop announced that Elders Sheets and Burton would hold meeting here tomorrow at 5 o'clock P.M.; they telegraphed from St George.

May 13, 1889

Monday. We cut the lucern on the Bliss lot; I watered the Naegle lot and wet some of the plow land with the waste water from the lots above. At 5 o'clock, Elders Sheets and Burton was here and filled their appointment; there were a good attendance and they gave us excellent instructions.

May 14, 1889

Tuesday. I picked over a few beans for seed; Willie cut the lucern on the Naegle lot; Riley tended the water at the field.

May 15, 1889

Wednesday. I spent the most of the day sorting white beans to plant; Riley turned the water out of the river field; Willie put up hay and traded old wagons with Bro Augustus Coin.

May 16, 1889

Thursday. Willie and Riley planted some of the white beans and hauled the hay off the Bawker and Naegle lots; I sorted beans enough to finish planting the patch; there is a slight frost this morning.

May 17, 1889

Friday. The boys went down Ash Creek and got some cottonwood poles to make a hay rack; we took the water at 8 o'clock this evening on the lot; we finished planting the white beans this morning.

May 18, 1889

Saturday. Prest Dodge, Brother John Allen with his team, and myself (Levi Savage) went to Harmony in the interest of the seventies; we left home about 10 o'clock a.m. and arrived at Bishop Pace's about 2 p.m.; the bishop was in exile but we were kindly received by his family and son who was tending his father's business in his father's absence. A number of the brethren were absent on business and the place seemed very dull. The bishop was in exile in Arazonia; we had written a letter to the bishop saying that we would be at his place on Saturday evening the 18th, but they had not get the letter; hence our visit was not looked for. I was furnished a good bed and well entertained by Sister Rozan Naegle, while Bros Dodge and Allen stopped at the bishop's.

May 19, 1889

Sunday. At 10 o'clock a.m., we attended the Sunday School and there were a very good attendance; at 2 o'clock p.m., we attended the ward meeting; by request, myself, Prest Dodge and Elder Allen addressed the meeting with

incouraging remarks; in the evening, we called on Elder Redd at his home and had a very agreeable interview with him and Elder Harvi Pace; like many others they are moving in seclusion.

May 20, 1889

Monday. This morning I got up feeling unwell; I ate a light brakefast and soon after was taken with a severe pain in my bowels, I suppose, caused by a change of water. Brother Dodge gave me a drink of brandy and ginger which gave me a little ease, but I was bad all day. Brother Dodge got three sacks of potatoes of Bro Mittice and we started for home. We found Bishop Smith of Rockville stoped in the road at the top of the dugway with his carriage "X" broke; he was returning from Beever court; we could render him so aid so we drove on; we got home about 2 o'clock p.m. I got a quart of good wine of Paulina Naegle and took a good dose of ginger and wine; and it gave great relief – I may say it cured me. Adelaide is taking care of Bro Jackson's children while he and his wife attend Beever court; she call and see me a few minutes.

May 21, 1889

Tuesday. I was choring round home.

May 22, 1889

Wednesday. I was around home and howed some in the garden. Brother David Baxter's youngest childe, a little girl, died this morning; they requested me to bless and name the childe, but I declined saying the Bishop was at home and was proper one to dictate that matter. I am tolde that Brother Wm Hammond, being present, blessed and named the childe just before she drew her last breath; she died before the bishop got there; she was buried this afternoon. The boys hauled their first load of hay from the river field. The young folks had a dance this evening; it was gotten up by David Spilsbury as a benefit party for Elder James Duffin who is expected home soon from his mission of two years to the Southern States.

May 23, 1889

Thursday. I wrote a letter to Brother Mattie's for seed potatoes and repaired the olde harness. The boys hauled a load of hay from the river filed. We took the water on the lot at 7 o'clock p.m.; I repaired the olde harness.

May 24, 1889

Friday. I tended the waste water from the lots above; the boys paid over 13 cwt lbs tithing into Toquer Tithing Office.

May 25, 1889

Saturday. At 2 o'clock p.m., the Quarterly Conference of the 9th Quorum of Seventies convened at Toquerville Hall. Members resent: Wm Redd, O Kelcy of Harmony; J Allen of Toquerville; F Gifford and Jos Millit of

Springdale and 2 elders and the clerk J Batty; Presidents AE Dodge, Levi Savage, S Gifford and James Humphries set apart Bro Gifford; opportunity was given and several of the brethren spoke well; meeting adjourned to 7 o'clock evening. Council convened at Pres Dodge's; the case of Wm Foresythe was disposed of by sending him a transfer agreeable to his, as he had moved away and the bishop had given a good recommendation. Ianthus Richards had moved away not asking for a transfer; the Council decided to write to the first council for instructions in his case; Pres Dodge had used some \$2 of the general fund money for stationery and stamps for quorum business and asked that the account should be canceled by squaring the books; but the brethren of the council could scarcely see the matter clearly and deferred action for the present. We assembled at 7 o'clock as per appointment; Pres Gifford spoke first after which I spoke encouraging the brethren to good works. Meeting adjourned until next quarter.

May 26, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; young Bishop Cottom of St George and Elder Steel, by the Bishop's request, addressed the audience. We met in Teacher's Council after meeting, but gave a blank report – not one Teacher had visited the Saints in his district.

May 27, 1889

Monday. I watered the corn on the Bliss lot and some of it with a small stream of waste water; the boys hauled the last load of hay of this cutting.

May 28, 1889

Tuesday. I repaired Riley's boots; the boys went to the field; Willie cut lucern for Gus Coin as boot on their olde wagon traid; Riley tended the water.

May 29, 1889

Wednesday. Repaired Riley's boots; Riley took the water on the lot at 12 o'clock noon; Willie worked for Gus Coin. AT 7 o'clock p.m., we the people assembled at the Hall and Prest McArthur and McAlister gave some excellent instructions.

May 30, 1889

Thursday. I repaired the other boot for Riley. Last night, by mistake, Bro McAlister and I changed hats; I sent his to him by Bro John Steel as he had gone up the river before I got up town. Bro Steel will exchange hats and bring mine back to me.

May 31, 1889

Friday. I worked at reparing the plow – setting in a new handle; Riley worked at howing and watering on the Bliss lot; Willie watered in the field at the river.

Jun 1, 1889

Saturday. I finished repairing the plow; also I engaged Brother Spilsbury's buckboard and harness to take my wife to the St George Temple; Riley work at howing and Willie attended the water on the river farm. Brother Slack executed my voucher for 4th of June payment of my pension; I just got it from the mail.

Jun 2, 1889

Sunday. I remained at home overhauling letters and papers; looking for names of dead relatives and the dates of their deaths preparatory for temple work.

Jun 3, 1889

Monday. I hired Brother George Spilsbury's harness and buckboard and I and my wife Ann started about 10 o'clock a.m. for the St George Temple; we drove to Washington; stoped over night with Bro Israel Nielson.

Jun 4, 1889

Tuesday. We drove to the temple to attend to our adoptions to Joseph Smith, but upon examination of the record it was found that the work necessary for all the adoptions that should be done had not been completed; so this work was deferred until September next. We met Sister Ivins in the temple where Bro Blake wrote and gave her a recommend to visit the Manti Temple, stating that Sister Ivins had been a faithful laborer in the St George Temple for 12 successive years; she invited us and we took dinner with her and her family at her home. Sister Savage sold the few gooseberries she had and got a little tea and sugar for them. Bro Sam Adams done 50 cts repairs on the buckboard; and sharpened and painted two plow shares for me for 75 cts. each (\$2) in all which I paid in cash; we then drove to Washington and stoped with Israel Nielson again for the night.

Jun 5, 1889

Wednesday. At about 9 o'clock a.m., we started for home; took dinner with Wm Laney and family at Harrisburgh; and a cup of tea with Sister Angel at Leeds and got home just before sunset; all well.

Jun 6, 1889

Thursday. At 10 o'clock a.m., I went to Fast Meeting; there were but a few at the meeting; Brother Boyer spoke to considerable length, but his talk was uninteresting; Brother Stapely requested him to bring his remarks to a close; the Bishop was not present; Bro Spilsbury said the Bp had forgotten the meeting. After meeting, Bro Dodge and I called on Bro James Duffin; he had just returned from a mission to the southern states. Riley was plowing and broke the plow beam.

Jun 7, 1889

Friday. I took the water on the Bliss lot; I returned \$3 of the \$5 that I had borrowed of Brother David Spilsbury when I went to St George. One of the springs of the buck board, I hired of Bro Spilsbury, is broken; whether I broke it going to St George and back or Riley when he took it home (having two boys in with him) is not known; we have it to repair.

Jun 8, 1889

Saturday. I repaired the broken plow beam, the boys has the corn land on the river farm ready for planting and the most of the land here is ready for planting.

Jun 9, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meetings; Elder James Duffin, late from a mission to the southern states, gave an interesting account of his missionary experience; evening at 7 o'clock, I attended theological class; Pres Dodge presiding; John Batty, prest of the class is at work in the cannon.

Jun 10, 1889

Monday. We planted yellow dent corn in the Toquerville field.

Jun 11, 1889

Tuesday. The boys went to the river field; I put an iron rod under the plow beam to strengthen it.

Jun 12, 1889

Wednesday. Willie and I finished plowing and planting yellow dent in Toquerville field; Riley, late went to the filed and finished watering the corn land there.

Jun 13, 1889

Thursday. I howed the potatoes on the lot; the boys planted the yellow dent and white flint corn on the river farm.

Jun 14, 1889

Friday. At 9 o'clock a.m., the people of Toquerville assembled at the Hall and Apostles Liman and JH Smith each delivered a very interesting Gospel discourse. At 12 o'clock, I took the water on the Bliss lot; the boys finished planting corn on the river farm.

Jun 15, 1889

Saturday. At about 8 ½ o'clock a.m., I mounted my horse and rode to St George where I arrived in time to attend the Priesthood Meeting at 2 o'clock p.m. Apostles Liman and John H Smith were on the stand; they gave valued instructions to the large number of the priesthood present; among other things they said was that the High Priest had no right to preside or officiate only under special appointment by proper authority; said that young men

bearing the priesthood should not be allowed to assist in administering the sacrament; or be set to teach; or otherwise officiate in the priesthood in profanity; in getting drunk; or breaking the Sabbath; or smoking tobacco, &c; and all should keep the commandments of the Lord or they were not worthy.

Jun 16, 1889

Sunday. At 10 o'clock the people in large numbers from all parts of the stake assembled and we had excellent instructions from the apostles; also in the afternoon, we were highly entertained. Last night, I slept with Bro John Steel at Prest McAlister's.

Jun 17, 1889

Monday. Today a large assemblage of people listened to the valuable instructions of the two apostles and all expressed themselves as being well paid for their attendance. Last night, I stayed at Bro John Alger's; yesterday, I dined at Dr Higgin's and today I dined with Bro James G Blake. After meeting, I rode to Washington and stopped overnight with the Harmon boys – Melvin and Levi. Bro Charles Stapely also stopped there and he and I slept together.

Jun 18, 1889

Tuesday. This morning, I called and see olde Sister Nielson; she said she wished to relate to me an item in confidence; respecting a small sum of money that her husband had left with her to give to their two sons (Israel and Peter); she said that she was to give to Israel, their oldest son, \$175; and also to give to Peter, their younger son, the sum of \$175; said that she had loaned \$100 to Niels Mortison of Parowan, at 15 percent, and this interest also will be equally divided between the two sons; said that Israel could have it any time, but she wished to hold Peter's a while for he is so reckless. I then started and got home about 2 o'clock p.m. not having stopped anywhere on the way. Bro John Alger and Mr. Oglesby stopped over night with us; Mr Oglesby is advertising for a slight of hand show; he engaged us to keep the show company over night on the 21st.

Jun 19, 1889

Wednesday. I budded a few pares for Miss Burk; afternoon, I led the horse for Riley to plow corn on the Bawker and Naegle lots; Willie was repairing the olde wagon. The weather is very warm.

Jun 20, 1889

Thursday. I wrote a letter to my sister Emaline asking her to procure mother's endowments as soon as possible that we might proceed with the adoptions.

Jun 21, 1889

Friday. At 12 o'clock, we took the water both here and on the Bliss lot. The show troop consisting of Mr Kenerday, his wife and Mr Smith, the teamster come about 3 o'clock p.m. and in the evening held fourth in the Hall; they had a small patronage; money being very scarce; their bill with us was about \$4.

Jun 22, 1889

Saturday. The boys brought the mowing mashine from the field preparatory for mowing here. I attended to the waste water and wrote a letter to my son Levi M. The weather is very warm.

Jun 23, 1889

Sunday. I am not well; I have a pain in my stomach at times very severe; I have been thus affected for several days ever since I cam from St George Conference. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; the bishop was absent. The weather warm & but a few people were at meeting. The selebration of the coming fourth of July was sanctioned by the audience; and Counselor Stapely authorized to nominate the committee of arrangements; Levi Savage, John Steel and Augustus E Dodge, being ex members of the Mormon Battalion, were selected for said committee; Levi Savage, chairman; in the evening, I attended theological class.

Jun 24, 1889

Monday. I am yet afflicted with a pain in the stomach. Brother Steel and I formed a program for the fourth of July; afternoon, I helped my folks cut and lay out apricots on the Bliss lot. The boys cut the lucern on the Bliss lot; also on the Rozelia Naegle lot.

Jun 25, 1889

Tuesday. I and my folks cut and lay out apricots on the Bawker lot; afternoon, the boys broke the mower pitman while finishing the hay cutting on the Bliss lot.

Jun 26, 1889

Wednesday. Willie took the mower pitman to the Reef for repares; he returned without it; but it was repaired and sent to him in the afternoon by Lime Dodge. Willie sent 50 cents cash, by mail boy Bringhurst to Frank Gates, the smith for repairing the pittman; the boys hauled hay off the Bawker and Rozelia lots; this afternoon I watered the onions and howed a little.

Jun 27, 1889

Thursday. The boys went to the field and cut a portion of the lucern there; I watered the beans and corn in the field here.

Jun 28, 1889

Friday. I watered the Rozelia and Bowker lots; the boys put up the hay they had cut and finished or cut the remainder.

Jun 29, 1889

Saturday. The boys hauled a load of hay from the river filed; I worked about home.

Jun 30, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; after meeting, I attended Teacher's Council and at 6 o'clock p.m. I attended the 9th Quorum of Seventies Monthly meeting.

Jul 1, 1889

Monday. Willie and Riley gathered about 600 lbs fruit for Willie to take north while I repaired the wagon, and about 4 o'clock p.m., Willie started for Beever to sell his fruit; he intends to drive to Kanara tonight.

Jul 2, 1889

Tuesday. I helped the women folks a little to gather and cut the apricots on the Bawker l lot; also helped prepare the Liberty Pole for raising to hoist the flag on.

Jul 3, 1889

Wednesday. Riley hauled a load of hay from the river; this forenoon, we got the Liberty Pole ready and raised it about 6 o'clock p.m. A few young men were on the ground and only a few of them were inclined to help. After the main pole was set, Wm Theobald and Vernon Slack responded to the request and clum to the cross trees to adjust the top pole; but it required another hand and Majer Steel asked several times for some one of the numbers of young men that were seting around to go up and assist; but not the least sign of response was shown; so Majer himself, a man well onto 70 years olde, clam some 30 feet and helped to properly adjust and secure the top pole in place.

Jul 4, 1889

Thursday. According to arrangements, the guns were fired; the flag hoisted; the bell run; and at 9 o'clock, a good assemblage of people gathered at the Hall; and we had a very agreeable time in reading the Declaration of Independence; speaking, singing songs, giving toasts &c. We dismissed about 11 o'clock a.m.; a dance was intended for the evenings entertainment, but the musck could not be had.

Jul 5, 1889

Friday. The folks finished cutting apricots on the Bawker lot; afternoon, I watered the Bawker lot.

Jul 6, 1889

Saturday. I howed corn, cutting out a patch of heavy thick growth of cucle-burs; Riley, with Willie Baxter to load hauled two loads of hay; the weather is very warm.

Jul 7, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; the Bishop delivered a short discourse after reading apart of a chapter in the Book of Mormon; he then requested Elder Spilsbury to speak which he done; by my request, the Bishop granted me a few minutes to speak. I related the cool treatment imposed upon our efforts as committee for the fourth and declined to act for the 24th; but the Bishop motioned that we act and called a vote; Bro Dodge and myself voted against it; Bro Steel did not vote either way; he spoke after I did, but did not sustain what I had said, tho he denounced the impostition with much more zeal than any other of the committee.

Jul 8, 1889

Monday. I howed some or re-howed some of the beans; Riley hauled hay from the river; Willie Baxter helped him.

Jul 9, 1889

Tuesday. I watered the lot and the corn and beans in the field; Willie got home this afternoon from Beaver having done tolerably well with his fruit; he brought ten hundred of wheat home which he bought at Cedars Store at \$1.25 per hundred; he owes two or three dollars on the wheat.

Jul 10, 1889

Wednesday. I howed some and attended to other matters about home.

Jul 11, 1889

Thursday. The weather is so warm that I am not able to do much only morning and evening; while howing today, I turned faint and trembling; I had to quit work. I conferred with Bros Steel and Dodge concerning the program for the 24th. I stoped with Adelaide last night; this the third since I returned.

Jul 12, 1889

Friday. At 12 o'clock, I took the water on the lot; forenoon, I done a little howing. The boys hauled the last of this cutting of hay; a small load from the river. Miss Adelaide went to the Reef with Martha Jackson and bought a few articles of Mr Harison; he is closeing out preparatory to moveing away.

Jul 13, 1889

Saturday. In the forenoon, I budded some fruit trees for Miss Burk to finish paying for the Bible I got of her last year. The heat affected and I done but little in the afternoon.

Jul 14, 1889

Sunday. We took the water on the lot at one o'clock p.m.; at 2 o'clock p.m. I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Elder Wm Laney of Harisburg addressed the meeting on gospel principles; after which Elder Smith of ZCMI's shoe factory spoke for a short time; then Elder John Steel read the program for the celebration of the 24th of July – the day when the pioneers entered the valley of Salt Lake; assigned Levi Savage, AE Dodge and John Steel committee of arrangements. We have no rain for several months and the weather has been extremely warm – really hot, but this afternoon, we had a gentle shower of rain attended with moderate lightning and thunder.

Jul 15, 1889

Monday. At intervals, it rained during the night and continues the same this morning. Forenoon, I wrote to my sister Emaline giving her the probable cost to come to St George Temple.

Jul 16, 1889

Tuesday. I mowed a portion of the orchard; the boys got poles and stakes to brace up the tomatoes; we had another good rain last night.

Jul 17, 1889

Wednesday. I finished mowing the orchard; the weather is still warm and showery; the boys got willows to stake the tomatoes.

Jul 18, 1889

Thursday. We staked some of the tomatoes.

Jul 19, 1889

Friday. Two days ago there was a heavy flood come down the river and washed out the head of our ditch and filled about 20 rods of it with sand; the boys are cleaning it out. I watered the Bliss lot; I take the water at 9 a.m. instead of 12 noon as usual; the time I keep it is also reduced to two hours instead of eight as here-to-fore.

Jul 20, 1889

Saturday. The boys worked on the river ditch and I done the watering on the lot and field here in town.

Jul 21, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock, I attended Ward meeting; Bishop Smith of Rockville and James Duffin of Toquerville discoursed on the importance of observing the Sabbath and partaking of the emblems of our Savior worthily and keeping all the commandments of the Lord. Elders James G Blake and Richard Bently of St George was expected to be here today to preach as home missionaries, but the rumer that the marshals were in the Reef probably prevented them coming.

Jul 22, 1889

Monday. I howed some of the corn; the boys got the water on to the lucern in the river field.

Jul 23, 1889

Tuesday. I howed corn and attended the water in the field.

Jul 24, 1889

Wednesday. We celebrated today as Pioneer Day; being the day that the pioneers of the church entered Salt Lake Valey in their expulsion from Nauvoo by the mob in 1846-7; 42 years ago today, they plowed the first furrows. We had a very good time tho a few seemed rather reluctant to take the parts assigned to them; but they complied and matters moved on agreeably. My self, Levi Savage, John Steel and AE Dodge were the committee. At 3 o'clock p.m., the children had a dance and in the evening, the young people enjoyed a very agreeable dance; young Nielson from the Reef played for the dances; he chard \$2 for the children's dance and \$5 for the young folks dance. Elders Steel, Jackson and I participated in the dance a little; I danced with my wife Adelaide for the first time since I came from the pen.

Jul 25, 1889

Thursday. I howed corn; the boys went to the field and brought up the mower.

Jul 26, 1889

Friday. I howed corn until the water prevented howing for the present; Riley watered the lot and beans and corn in the field here; Willie gathered fruit, bought different ones to sell in the northern settlements; he intends to start north tomorrow morning.

Jul 27, 1889

Saturday. Willie started, with fruit to sell; I watered Rozelia's lot; the weather is very hot. The news papers say that the average heat of the weather is more intence or grater this summer than it has been before for a whole century.

Jul 28, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; Elders Foresythe and Theobald preached. At 6 o'clock, I attended Seventies Meeting; there were seven members and two presidents present. The weather is very warm.

Jul 29, 1889

Monday. The weather is very warm and am not able to work much; I howed a little in the garden; Riley went to the river field.

Jul 30, 1889

Tuesday. We cut the lucern on the Bawker lot; had Emmeal Brussel's horse and harness with ours to cut it.

Jul 31, 1889

Wednesday. We cut the lucern on Rozelia's lot; had Emmeal's horse and harness with ours to cut it. Riley went to the river field after the lucern was cut. At 6 o'clock p.m., we took the water on our lot.

Aug 1, 1889

Thursday. Riley's time of water was out at 10 a.m., after which he went to the river field; I mowed the corners along the fence where the machine could not cut on the Bawker lot. Sister David Spilsbury visited with our folks today. Dan Sill took two of the cows away that we were milking of his; he said that he did not like to take them, but they were some that he had on shares and the owner wanted them.

Aug 2, 1889

Friday. I mowed some of the lucern among the vines and trees on the Bawker lot; Riley with Willie Baxter to help him, hauled the hay that was ready off these two lots. The atmosphere is a little cooler, but the sun is still very powerful.

Aug 3, 1889

Saturday. I finished mowing among the vines and trees on the Bawker lot; Willie got home from Beaver at 4 o'clock p.m. having done tolerably well with his fruit.

Aug 4, 1889

Sunday. I remained at home and wrote a letter to Sister Ann E Collins saying I would mail to her a copy of the Deseret News of Jun 21st.

Aug 5, 1889

Monday. I helped my folks cut a few peaches, howed some in the garden and mailed the letter and paper to Sister Ann E Collins; the boys cut a part of the lucern in the river field. The weather still remains very warm.

Aug 6, 1889

Tuesday. I helped my folks with the peaches; the boys hauled (blank) lbs tithing hay to the Office; I took the water on the Bawker lot at 7 p.m. and kept it until 11 o'clock and night.

Aug 7, 1889

Wednesday. I wrote and mailed a letter to cousin George Savage of Marcellus, Cass Co, Michigan. Brother Alger repaired my boots; the boys repaired the barn. It has the appearance of heavy rain, but as yet but very little has fallen.

Aug 8, 1889

Thursday. The Bishop had a fat cow that broke her leg; he beeft her and I bought a dollars worth of him.

Aug 9, 1889

Friday. I mailed to Prest McArthur of St George, the Bishop's recommend for me, my wife Ann and daughter Clara A to the House of the Lord; the boys hawled two loads of hay from the river field.

Aug 10, 1889

Saturday. I wrote a note to Brother John Pymm p.m. saying the letter addressed to Mr McArthur is intended for Daniel McArthur, President of St George Stake. The weather is warm, but being cloudy, the sun is not so powerful. I finished howing the corn in the field here; the boys finished hauling the hay of this cutting from the river field. On the 9th, John T Batty hauled home, without my knowledge, a cotton wood log of mine that lay in from of Matthew Batty's lot below Bro Hammond's.

Aug 11, 1889

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting at 2 o'clock p.m.; at the Bishop's request, I assisted the councilor to break the break; I also blessed the water. After the Sacrament was passed, I, by request of the Bishop, spoke to the people about 30 minutes; after which Brother James Jackson occupied the time in exorting the people to diligence and bearing testimony to the truth of the work – the gospel.

Aug 12, 1889

Monday. I howed a little in the garden; Riley had the water on the lot and field here.

Aug 13, 1889

Tuesday. At half past 12 o'clock p.m., I took the water on the Bawker lot and at 9 o'clock evening, I took the water on Rozelia'slot; Willie gathered and loaded his fruit for Beaver.

Aug 14, 1889

Wednesday. This morning Willie started to Beaver with dried and fresh fruit to sell in the north; I thinned out some of the corn; Riley helped Willie with an extra horse out to Sandy then returned and went to the river field. After noon, there appeared signs of heavy rain, but we got very little.

Aug 15, 1889

Thursday. I worked at repairing the vinegar barrel; Riley watered the corn in the river field.

Aug 16, 1889

Friday. I finished reparing the vinegar barrel and thinned a little corn; Riley tended the water in the river field.

Aug 17, 1889

Saturday. The weather remains warm and oppressing; I am not able to do much, but I thinned a little of the corn. Riley helped Emmeal Brussel haul hay; we hear that Prest McAllister is in town.

Aug 18, 1889

Sunday. At 11 o'clock a.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Prest McAlister gave some excellent instructions.

Aug 19, 1889

Monday. Riley and I cut the corn on the Rozelia and Bawker lots and hauled it. At 4 p.m., I took the water on Rozelia's lot.

Aug 20, 1889

Tuesday. I thinned the corn; afternoon, Riley rode to the field to see to the water.

Aug 21, 1889

Wednesday. I finished thinning the corn; afternoon, I helped the folks cut a few peaches on the Bawker lot; Riley helped Emmeal Brussel haul two loads of hay.

Aug 22, 1889

Thursday. I helped with the fruit and wrote and mailed a letter and Deseret News of the 13th Sister Ann E Collins, Vicksburg, Michigan. About 6 o'clock p.m. Willie got home from Beaver, having made good sale of his fruit; all well.

Aug 23, 1889

Friday. I mowed a few cuckleburs and sunflours; the weather is very warm and I am not able to do much.

Aug 24, 1889

Saturday. My folks, having taken Brother Dodges' peaches to dry, had gathered a quantity and I helped them cut them out; it took us nearly all day of steady work to cut and put them out. The water come to us today and Riley tended it.

Aug 25, 1889

Sunday. At 11 o'clock a.m., the water come to Rozelia's lot. In order to let the boys go to meeting, I tended the water on Rozelia's lot.

Aug 26, 1889

Monday. I and wife cut and put out peaches on the Bawker lot; Willie and Riley got a load of fruit ready for Willie to take and sell in the north.

Aug 27, 1889

Tuesday. Willie finished his load and about 12 o'clock noon, he started north with his fruit. In the fore noon; wife, Clara and I put out peaches on the Bawker lot; Riley found four head of cattle; two cows and two yearling

calves in the river field; he drove them up and turned them out west of town; he thinks they are owned in Cedar City.

Aug 28, 1889

Wednesday. Thunder showers are hanging around, but we get little or no rain here. We are putting out a few peaches today.

Aug 29, 1889

Thursday. I helped the folks put out peaches all day.

Aug 30, 1889

Friday. I received a letter from Marantha Savage and remailed it to my son Levi M, her husband. I also enclosed a short note with the letter to Levi M. I helped my folks put out peaches.

Aug 31, 1889

Saturday. A.M. I mailed a note to Willard Snow of SL City saying there is a letter in the Toquerville PO from Phoenix for your father-in-law Joshua Boyer; send proper address to forward it. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended the Quorum Quarterly Conference in Toquerville hall; there were three presidents and two members present; there were but few remarks made, but a good spirit was manifested. At 6, evening, here were three members and the presidents present. By a unanimous vote of all present, a desire was expressed that I should read a sermon of Pres B Young's on Priesthood published in the Contributor of Aug 1889; I read it and it was listened to with profound interest; our meeting adjourned until the next quarter- the last Saturday in Nov at 2 p.m. in the same place.

Sep 1, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; I assisted Councilor Stapely in breaking the bread and blessing the water. Elder David Spilsbury and James Duffin gave it to the people; Elder Duffin spoke to the people; the congregation was small.

Sep 2, 1889

Monday. Grand Ma and I put out peaches on the Bawker lot. Heber Naegle has bought the house and we have to move out soon.

Sep 3, 1889

Tuesday. I helped the folks lay out peaches on the Bawker lot; got a card inviting our whole family to the reception room on the occasion of Levi Harman and Frances Naegle's wedding.

Sep 4, 1889

Wednesday. We worked at fruit drying; Willie returned from Beaver about 4 p.m. having done well with his fruit.

Sep 5, 1889

Thursday. I and all of my family attended a wedding reception at Sister Regular Naegle's and partook of a sumptuous feast with a large number of guests; it being the occasion of her daughter Francis being wedded to Levi Harman. In the evening, a grand ball was given on the occasion; the younger folks of the family attended the ball, but I attended to the water at home; there were 100 invitations and nearly all were honored.

Sep 6, 1889

Friday. I helped with the fruit drying on Rozelia's lot.

Sep 7, 1889

Saturday. We put out 5 wheelbarrow loads of peaches on the Bliss lot. I intended to move into the Bliss house today, but we did not get through with our work in time. Heber Naegle has bought the Rozelia lot and wants to move in. Our two mares and cold and Brother Batty's two colts have been getting into our river field for more than a week and have destroyed nearly two acres of lucern; Riley brought them up this evening; our mares and colt look well; we kept them over night and Riley will take them to Grass Valley tomorrow morning.

Sep 8, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. The congregation, as usual, was small; the sacrament was administered by the Bishop and Councilor Slack; after which, Elder James Duffin, by request of the Bishop, occupied the stand and spoke at some length; at the close, the Bishop exhorted the saints to their duties and wished they would come to meeting; said he chose the best men in the ward and yet he was sorry to say that the Teachers were negligent in their duties as Teachers; said the ward had to furnish a few dollars as Tabernacle Fund and wished the Teachers would collect all they could. At 7:30 o'clock p.m., I attended Theological Class; there were two presidents present; four Seventies; and one High Priest present; a good spirit prevailed. At the close, Tome Williams was mentioned as being cut off from the church. Brothers Lamb and Dodge disputed warmly over the matter and as they stepped out the door, Bro Dodge put his fist against Brother Lamb's breast violently; Bro Lamb called Bro Dodge a dam'd olde liar and Bro Dodge called Bro Lamb a liar, and I think he put the dam to it tho not quite so emphatic or rather more suppressed as Bro Lamb did. I put in a word to check them, but with little affect; I was sorry to see it.

Sep 9, 1889

Monday. I helped put out peaches on Rozelia's lot; Willie and Riley gathered a load of fruit for Willie to take north.

Sep 10, 1889

Tuesday. Willie started this morning for Beaver City with his fruit. Afternoon, Riley brought our mares, with 6 others horses out of the field and we kept our mares up after this; I helped with the fruit.

Sep 11, 1889

Wednesday. We cut peaches on the Bliss lot; Riley road to the field to see if there were any stock in, but found none.

Sep 12, 1889

Thursday. Riley went to the field this morning, but found no stock in. We cut peaches on the Bliss lot and Riley got a one horse load from Brothers (blank) lot to cut tomorrow. We put the mares in the chicken yard and last night the olde mare took to kicking the bay mare and we had to take her out. This morning, the prints of the olde mares feet and other sores were plain to be seen on boath of the bay mares sides; she being with folde, we are fearful that serious damage may have been done. Clara Ann has been unwell for several days with fever and sore throat and today she has kept her bed all day; but she is better tonight than she was last night.

Sep 13 & 14, 1889

Friday & Saturday. I helped the folks with the fruit.

Sep 15, 1889

Sunday. By invitation of Bro John Steel, I roade with him to St George Conference; we had good instruction from Apostle HJ Grant and other; Brother Grant exorted the Saints to faithfulness with much earnestness.

Sep 16, 1889

Monday. Conference adjourned about 4 o'clock p.m. and Brother Steel and I started for home; we arrived home about midnight. Riley was sick on Sunday and did not go to the field, but he got Willie Baxter to go today; and he found 15 or 20 cattle in the corn and lucern and had damaged the crop much; he drove the stock part way to town and left them.

Sep 17, 1889

Tuesday. Riley is better today; he rode to the field and found 8 head in and the crop badly damaged. He drove the 8 head found in the field and 10 or 12 others found outside near the field, up and turned them all above town. I tended the water on the beans.

Sep 18, 1889

Wednesday. At 2 o'clock this morning, I went to the field and found a spotted bull in the corn; no other animals around; I drove him out and then I laid down on the ground using my saddle for a pillow; at day light, I commenced cutting the corn, or rather the stalks; for the cattle had destroyed

the most of both stalks and corn. Riley come and repaired the fence; it has the appearance of being a wet day and I rode home in the rain.

Sep 19, 1889

Thursday. We had but little rain yesterday, but we got two heavy showers today. We turned the mares out; Riley went to the field; Kenslie's cow got into our corn here today; Brother Theobald told us she was in. Willie got home about 5 o'clock p.m. This evening, John T Batty brought Riley Batty's colt to him from Smith's heard ground.

Sep 20, 1889

Friday. Willie and Riley brought up a load of our damaged corn from the field; John Allen has care of the Kensley cow and he said he would keep her tied up, but she got into the field again today. Mr Mayben, of Monroe, Severe Co, is canvassing for the sale of flowers and fruit trees, put up with us for the night; we had a heavy shower of rain last night and it has been showery today.

Sep 21, 1889

Saturday. Mr Mayben remained here today. The boys hauled a load of corn; the Kensley cow got into my corn again yesterday; I repaired the fence today. No appearance of rain today. Melvin Harman, having roade from Kanara today, stoped with us for the night; the atmosphere seem smoky. My daughter Clara had a little or no rest last night, being troubled with a bad cough; with pain in her back and brest and raised a great deal; being streaked with blood. I administered unto her and she was immediately relieved from the pain in her back and brest; she soon got out of bed and remained up nearly all day; her cough bothers her yet, but other wise she seemed well but rather weak.

Sep 22, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting. James Duffin, the Bishop and myself spoke and gave a report of the conference. At 7 o'clock, evening, I attended theological class and spoke on the observance of the Sabbath day as the Lord commands. Willie and Brother Madison rode to the tunnel on the Laverkan Bench; Willie was taken sick while they were gone; evening, Brother Madisen administered to him. I then went to my lonely home in the olde Bliss house; the weather settled, but rather smoky.

Sep 23, 1889

Monday. Willis is confined to his bed. I bought \$4.75 worth of Bro Madison – peach trees and two roses; then started for Kanara. Riley hauled a load of corn foder from the river field.

Sep 24, 1889

Tuesday. Willie is better; is up around the house; Riley cut and hauled another load of foder. Clara's cough is yet bad and what she raises is much tinged with blood. We picked the grapes on the Bawker lot and took one wheel barrow load to Annie Bawker. The wind blew colde from the north yesterday and continues today.

Sep 25, 1889

Wednesday. We took Annie Bawker's share of grapes to her; Riley went to the field, found our mares and two or three colts in; turned them out and repaired the fence. Afternoon, we or Riley, cut the lucern on Rozelia Naegle's lot; the wind blows again today strong from the north.

Sep 26, 1889

Thursday. We commenced to cut the lucern on the Bawker lot, but soon broke the pittman rod to our mashine; we then got John Batty's mashine and finished cutting it; I then helped the folks cut and put out peaches. Clara and Willie is better; got from the Co-op Store, a 50 cent bottle of Dr King's Cough medicine for Clara; she commenced taking it and her cough ceased and she seems now nearly well.

Sep 27, 1889

Friday. Received and mailed Levi's letter of Sept 22 to Marintha. I helped with the peaches' the boys worked at the hay on Rozelia's lot.

Sep 28, 1889

Saturday. We solde Spilsbury's Store 156 lbs peaches at 5 cts and the rise of the market; also put in the Co-op Store, 277 lbs peaches at the same rates and paid our peach tithing.

Sep 29, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; the Bishop was abscent; Councelors Stapely and Slack presiding; Elder Ovel Allin, by request of Counselor Stapely addressed the meeting. At 6 o'clock p.m., I attended the Seventies Monthly meeting; 6 members present. By request of Pres Dodge, I spoke a short time. Elder ER Lamb spoke and by the way confessed and asked pardon for the rong he had done in the altercation that occerd between Prest Dodge and him two or thee days ago; the pardon was granted by a vote of all present; Prest Dodge made no apology.

Sep 30, 1889

Monday. The boys finished hauling hay off the Rozelia and Bawker lots; afternoon, they commenced cutting corn in the field here.

Oct 1, 1889

Tuesday. I tended the water on the lot and the boys hauled corn. Yesterday we bated our two cows in the Bawker lot; last night we put our three horses in the Naegle lot for the first time.

Oct 2, 1889

Wednesday. I and my wife Ann cut peaches on the Bliss lot; the boys hauled corn.

Oct 3, 1889

Thursday. Today is the regular monthly fast meeting day for the people of Toquerville Ward, but I did not go to the meeting for my eye was badly swollen and sore with a sty on it; I watered Rozelia's lot and helped the women folks with the peaches. The boys finished hauling the corn from the lot here.

Oct 4, 1889

Friday. The boys hauled wood from up the Laverkin; we finished cutting the free stone peaches on the Bawker lot.

Oct 5, 1889

Saturday. Willie repaired his wagon; Riley shod the horses and I husked a little corn. Afternoon, olde Sister Williams called in; also Levi and Melvin Harmon called a short time.

Oct 6, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at Toquerville Hall. Elders John Batty and WW Hammond were cauled to the stand by Councilor Stapely and entertained the audience by some appropriate remarks; the Bishop and his wife have gone to the City. At 7 o'clock evening, I attended Theological Class at the Hall; there were four present; viz, John Batty, prest of the class; my self (Levi Savage); Elder James Duffin and Wm Marshal, cleark.

Oct 7, 1889

Monday. Willie and Riley loaded fruit for Willie to sell at Beaver City. I am not well today, but I gathered a little fruit. Young John Allen told Riley that the young horse he (Riley) got of John T Batty was dead; said apparently he had been run into Spilsbury's wire fence on the river; become tangled and left there to die; said he seemed to have been dead several days.

Oct 8, 1889

Tuesday. Willie started for Beaver this morning with fruit to sell. Riley goes with Willie on horseback as far as Kanara to try to make arrangements for potatoes; the weather has the appearance of rain. I cleared the Bliss lot of peaches today: Josh Boyer took Annie Bawker's portion in 5 wheel barrow loads to her. This evening, it spits rain and appears like being a wet night.

Oct 9, 1889

Wednesday. Annie Bawker turned one cow in the lot to pasture and I put two in. I picked a few of the early ripened white beans for seed; the day is fine.

Oct 10, 1889

Thursday. We had frost this morning; I picked a few seed beans; Riley returned from Kanara this evening; Sister Martha Jackson took supper.

Oct 11, 1889

Friday. I picked a few more seed beans; Riley got Brother William's horse and buggy and took peaches and chickens to sell to the Reef; his mother and Aunty went with him; he sold out at a cheap rate.

Oct 12, 1889

Saturday. I picked a few beans and cleaned what I had picked. Riley brought up the yearling mare colt. Evening, Sister Hall with two of her children stopped for the night; she had been to Cedar to trade for wheat.

Oct 13, 1889

Sunday. I spent the most of the day writing to cousin George Savage; afternoon, it commenced to rain and appeared as tho it would be a wet night, but it slacked a little at dark.

Oct 14, 1889

Monday. It rained very hard last night and it being wet, I have remained in the house nearly all the day.

Oct 15, 1889

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to cousin George Savage giving him a brief account of my travels in the Mormon Battalion and mission to the East Indies; he lives in Marcellus, Cass County, Michigan. Riley took olde Fan's yearling colt to the river and turned it in the field there with it's mother and our Belle mare.

Oct 16, 1889

Wednesday. I made a hand rake; Riley repaired the kitchen fire place; Willie returned from Beaver this evening; all well.

Oct 17, 1889

Thursday. I husked a little corn and helped Riley repair the bridge across the ditch at the big gate through which we enter the door yard; Willie rested. Brother Laney called on me this afternoon.

Oct 18, 1889

Friday. At 3 o'clock p.m., I left home on horseback and rode to Washington and stopped with Brother Israel Nielson on my way; I passed Andrew Cory driving his stock to Fort Pierce to winter; I also met Israel Nielson at the north of the Washington Black Ridge, with a few stock, going to locate the

spring at E Hanks' olde Roster place; he returned at night and I tolde him that Andrew Cory was driving his stock to Fort Pierce to winter.

Oct 19, 1889

Saturday. Israel Nielson started early this morning to locate Fort Pierce before Cory got there; I went to St George and rented three rooms of Sister Julia Snow for my children to live I while going to school this winter; I am to pay her \$5 a month for the three rooms – part money and the remainder in traid. I settled my taxes of \$9.24 and returned to Washington and stoped over night with Bro Nielson; Bro Wm Ford also stoped here for the night; he is buying hay to winter a few beef stock on.

Oct 20, 1889

Sunday. After brakefast, I started home; dined with Wm Laney at Harisburg, not getting to Leads in time for meeting; I waited until it was out and see the three brethren of the Seventies – the two McMullins and Wilkinson; and got home just at sundown.

Oct 21, 1889

Monday. I was about home; the boys were prepareing to take a load of peaches to Milford for the Co-op store. The last few days, considerable rain has fallen.

Oct 22, 1889

Tuesday. Willie loaded his peaches; three other teams, also loaded for Milford; I husked a little corn.

Oct 23, 1889

Wednesday. Willie started for Milford with a load of 2300 & 80 lbs peaches; he got Augustus Coin's horses to help him to the top of the ridge; Riley went to bring Augustus' horses back. Several other teams loaded with peaches went with him; he and Will Theobald engaged to travel together and help each other. The roads are very bad, muddy and the weather is yet unsettled.

Oct 24, 1889

Thursday. Riley returned from helping Willie; he went to the top of the big ridge 1 ½ miles north of Kelsies; I husked a little corn; the weather is clear today. I bought 1 quart of wine of Pollenia Naegle to make bitters for Clara; she has been afflicted with boils on her back.

Oct 25, 1889

Friday. Riley bought of the Co-op store, this afternoon, a pare of boots for \$4.40; I also bought a pare of boots at the same place for \$4.75.

Oct 26, 1889

Saturday. I got my water certificated from Brother Pymm, the county cleark, who had entered it into the record; he also sent me a notice of my application for water on my river farm; and asked me to post it in a conspicuous place

near this Co-op store, which I done today. Riley fell an apple tree and cut into wood; evening, Brother Dave Sill stopped with us over night.

Oct 27, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; by request of the Bishop, I spoke to the Saints assembled a portion of the time; after which, Elder James Jackson, by request, occupied the remainder of the time in instructing the Saints. Immediately after meeting, I attended Teachers Council; the report of the Teachers showed that they had visited the people, the Saints of the Ward, but very little. The case Pres AE Dodge and Elder ER Lamb's dispute over Thomas William's excommunication, was inquired into by the Bishop; and decided that Pres Dodge and Elder Lamb make public confession for the wrong they indulged in. Elders James Jackson and James Duffin were appointed to notify Bros Dodge and Lamb of the requirement made of them. I again requested the Bishop to release from the duties of ward teacher, but he gave no decided answer. At 6 o'clock, evening, we held Seventies Monthly Meeting; Pres Dodge, through ill health, was absent and I (Pres Savage) took charge of the meeting; by Bro Dodge's request. There were 5 seventies present. Elder D Sill and Bishop Bringham were also present; several of the brethren spoke and a good spirit was manifested.

Oct 28, 1889

Monday. We tried, but failed to get a team to bring our grist from Virgin City mill; I husked corn; Riley pulled some of the beans; the weather is a little showery yet.

Oct 29, 1889

Tuesday. We got Emmeal Brussel's team and Bro Williams' wagon and he (Williams) put in a small grist of wheat for himself; and he and Riley went and got our grist from Virgin City mill. I chored about the place; our grist made about 900 lbs flour.

Oct 30, 1889

Wednesday. I copied father's and mother's names; also the names of some of my uncles and aunts preparatory to getting our adoptions done.

Oct 31, 1889

Thursday. Having errored in setting the names down on Wednesday, I recopied them today. The sun shines warm, but the wind blows hard and colde from the north.

Nov 1, 1889

Friday. I wrote a letter to my cousin Hardy Savage, but did not mail it.

Nov 2, 1889

Saturday. As John Batty was passing my house with his team going to the Reef, I called to him and gave him 50 cts (two 25 cent pieces) as donation to the Seventies General Fund; I then rode to the Reef with him and returned with him in the evening; he brought a load of old lumber.

Nov 3, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting. Elder John Batty and George Spilsbury addressed the audience and a good spirit prevailed; after meeting, I met in the Teacher's Council. The Bishop inquired into the altercation that occurred in Theological Class with Pres Dodge and Bro Lamb, two or three week ago; the Bishop decided that the Teachers request Brothers Dodge and Lamb to make public confession for the wrong done at that time. At 7 o'clock evening, I met in Theological Class. Yesterday, I heard that Bro Dodge was sick; and this morning, I called on him and found him u but not well and very low spirited; the Teachers had visited him; he felt that there was an unjust prejudice against him.

Nov 4, 1889

Monday. The wind is still blowing heavy and colde from the north and I remained in the house moste of the day. At 7 o'clock. I attended High Priest meeting at the Hall; or rather Brothers Fossit, Woodard and Miles from St George held meeting and instructed the brethren and sister with their valuable instructions. I returned from meeting and found Willie just returned from Beaver.

Nov 5, 1889

Tuesday. I chored around home; Willie and Riley settled their fruit debts; evening, David Spilsbury brought the peach trees and rose roots from Leeds that I bought of Bro Madsen; there were 8 of them – two of a kinde.

Nov 6, 1889

Wednesday. I set out my peach trees and the boys got a good load of wood from up the Leverkin.

Nov 7, 1889

Thursday. At 10 o'clock a.m., I attended fast meeting at the Hall; there were 11 persons; the Bishop was absent. Evening, I took to Brother Slack, 10 lbs beanes; donation to the poor. The wind blows so hard that the boys could not hawl the beans.

Nov 8, 1889

Friday. I husked some corn and cleaned up the stalks; the boys hauled beans.

Nov 9, 1889

Saturday. We loaded the wagon and otherwise prepared for my wife and I to go to St George to get our adoptions done. We intend to start tomorrow morning.

Nov 10, 1889

Sunday. Today Riley, with the team, took me and wife Ann to St George; we arrived about sundown; we stopped at Israel Nielson's at Washington and took a late dinner.

Nov 11, 1889

Monday. My wife and I had a pleasant visit with Sister Pendleton; took dinner with her and then we all attended David Cannon's 19 year old daughter's funeral; we also returned and took supper with Sister Pendleton; I also looked at some of Brother Samuel Miles' harnesses at his shop; they were his make and very good.

Nov 12, 1889

Tuesday. Wife and I went to the temple and I was baptized for my Uncle John who is dead; he was father's oldest brother; also by request, I was baptized for two others for Sister Everet; I was ordained by Bro Terry and then endowed for Uncle John. There are but few going through the temple now and we got out early in the afternoon. Brother Winsor was baptized for 6 of his relatives.

Nov 13, 1889

Wednesday. Today, wife and I went to the temple; my wife is not able to go through the endowment for any one, but I was ordained an Elder for my great Uncle William Savage by Elder William Carter; and then I was then endowed for him (my great Uncle William Savage). We intended to have been adopted to the Prophet yesterday, but through a little misunderstanding it had to be deferred until today. In the afternoon, after the endowments were given, my wife Ann and I were adopted to the Prophet Joseph Smith; Elder David Cannon officiating and Elder John Liman Smith and Sister Windsor acting for the Prophet and his wife.

Nov 14, 1889

Thursday. I was ordained an Elder by Elder George Harman for my great Uncle Roger Savage; after which the endowments were given me for him.

Nov 15, 1889

Friday. Today I worked in the temple; I was ordained an Elder by Elder Terry for my Uncle William Savage and received the endowments for him. He was my father's brother. Riley got here about sundown with wood, furniture and provisions preparatory for the school.

Nov 16, 1889

Saturday. At about 9 o'clock we started for home; at about 2 o'clock p.m. we left Washington and got home to Toquerville about 6 o'clock; all well.

Nov 17, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; Elder Geroge Batty and Peter Anderson were the speakers. At 7 o'clock evening, the people assembled at the Hall where Elders Gool and Larsen, missionaries from Washington, gave some valuable instructions.

Nov 18, 1889

Monday. I and the boys butchered a young steer weighing between 4 and 5 hundred lbs. I let Moroni Spilsbury have one forequarter (110 lbs) at 6 cts (\$6.60). The weather appears like rain and our beans are not all threshed and are in a bad position for wet weather. Marantha's letter received yesterday and I remailed it to Levi today. It rained a good portion of the night.

Nov 19, 1889

Tuesday. I husked some corn; the boys thrashed beans.

Nov 20, 1889

Wednesday. I cut up the beef ready for salting. The boys got a good load of pine wood from up the Laverkin River; I cut up the beef.

Nov 21, 1889

Thursday. We prepared for the children to go to St George School.

Nov 22, 1889

Friday. The wagon being too full for Mary Ann to go to St George with Clara and Adelaide, she remained and will go by carriage on Sunday. Riley drove the team and Willie rode horseback for the wagon was full; they started about 9 o'clock. There is a company of gypsies in town showing some bears they have; they lead them around to the houses and make them dance and do other tricks for a piece of bread or meat. Mary Ann is stoping at William Jackson's to night; I and my first wife Ann are alone at the olde homestead; this is the first that I have really enjoyed home without restraint since I come from the Pen.

Nov 23, 1889

Saturday. Wife and I salted the meat. The gypsies that have been begging and showing the three bears, went out for the Reef this morning; they had 3 wagons and a bear leading behind each wagon like a horse; they are low degraded beings. Yesterday, Bishop Bringham went around and got the people living on the lower street to sign an agreement to let the railroad run through Toquerville on the lower street; but when he come to me, I tolde him no, emphatically no, not with my consent. Mary Ann stopes at Wm

Jackson's tonight. This morning, I met John Batty at the Post Office and gave him ten cents for the fun of the 9th Quorum of Seventies.

Nov 24, 1889

Sunday. Charles Stapely and I went to Belle View and held meeting at 2 o'clock p.m. at Sister Sylvester's. The congregation consisted of 11 children and 8 adults including the missionaries. After meeting, by request, Brother Stapley and I administered to Brother Wright at his house. He is confined to his bed with rheumatism. We got home a little after sunset. Riley got home from St George this afternoon leaving our folks there comfortable and feeling well. The wind has blown cold from the north all day with the appearance of storm.

Nov 25, 1889

Monday. Riley and I made a pig pen and then I went to Paulina Naegle's and got the new four weeks old pig she owed me for the use of the hog to the sow; afternoon, I husked corn and Riley loaded his wagon with wood to take to St George tomorrow. I believe there is another railroad surveying company camped in town today.

Nov 26, 1889

Tuesday. A short time after sunrise, Riley started for St George with a load of wood for our folks that are going to school there. We kept the dog in the house until the team was out of sight, but soon after we let him out he was missing; he must have gone on the track of the team; I husked corn. 10 o'clock evening as I sat writing, I heard the little pig squeal; I went and took him out of his pen and locked him in the chicken coop. The gypsies come in town again tonight; perhaps they tried to catch him; the dog being gone.

Nov 27, 1889

Wednesday. I finished husking corn today. Thomas Flanigan called a few minutes to see me; he is going to the Washington factory with cotton; he had his wife and 4 children with him. Brother Joseph Millit stoped with us for the night. Riley returned from St George this evening just at dark.

Nov 28, 1889

Thursday. I paid to Bishop William A Bringhurst tithing – corn in the ear - 242 lbs. Riley went to the rock fort the other side of the Virgin River and got a cook stove of Brother James Jackson's that he loaned to me; afternoon, I threshed beans.

Nov 29, 1889

Friday. I finished threshing the beans and Riley got a load of wood. Evening, I wrote to Andrew Jensen asking the privilege to canvas for the Historical Record.

Nov 30, 1889

Saturday. I hired Wm Jackson to kill and dress my two fat hogs; Riley helped him. The 9th Quorum of Seventies Quarterly Conference convened in Toquerville Hall today at two o'clock p.m.; Levi Savage presiding. There were 20 present including Prest Dodge, Savage, Gifford and Demille; we had an excellent meeting. At 6 o'clock, the Seventies convened again though nearly half that were at the first meeting had returned home; we had a good meeting. Brother James Duffin said we had two missionaries in the Southern States; he thought it would be the duty of the brethren of the quorum to make up a little purse and send to them; and I (Levi Savage) said in reply that the Savior instructed His Apostles of olde; also those of our day; to preach the Gospil of the Kingdom without purse or scrip; and I know of no instructions by the proper authority to the contrary; and knew by experience that the Lord will provide for His servants if they go in faith; tho I had no objection to any one giving to the missionaries that wishe to do so &c.; meeting adjourned to the last Saturday in February at 2 o'clock p.m.

Dec 1, 1889

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Last night we had a very heavy rain and it is showery today.

Dec 2, 1889

Monday. I took a table and some bottle fruit to my folks at St George; also a table and some other things. I stoped over night at Israel Nielson's; the late heavy rain makes the road very bad.

Dec 3, 1889

Tuesday. I drove to St George; found the folks well except Willie and Clara had a severe cold; tho they were at school. At 3 o'clock p.m., at the county court, I got my claim for 75 inches of water from the, or of the Virgin River allowed me. The children are well pleased with their school.

Dec 4, 1889

Wednesday. I rained hard all last night; Willie is still bad with the colde; he did not go to school; he helped me hitch up the team and I started for home. I stoped at Israel Nielson's to talk with olde Sister Nielson a few minutes and they persuaded me to take dinner. A man from Chili; a lone showman traveling around the country with his trap in his had, asked me to let him ride to Leads a distance of 12 or 14 miles; but when he got to Leeds, he post poned paying for his ride until he came to Toquerville, which he said would be soon. I tolde him that I should never see him again. The roads are very muddy; I got home about one hour after dark. Just below Leads, the mail coachman gave me a hat which he said belonged to a drunken man behinde with a team; he thought I had better on hitch his team for fear that

he might get hurt; as I met him he aroused up; I gave him his hat and the team moped on slowly; he lay on the frunt hornes of the wagon and his head near tuching the wheel as it roled with the slow travel of the team.

Dec 5, 1889

Thursday. I got Brother Slack to execute this months pension voucher and I mailed it. At 3 o'clock p.m., according to previous arrangements, I went to Brother Spilsbury's and Smith, the dentist, extracted about a dozen teeth and stubs of teeth preparatory for making me a new set; I paid him \$4 for a Beaver factory order minus \$1.30. I attended fast meeting at the Hall; there were but few at the meeting. In the evening, I attended a lecture delivered by Elder Lambert in Toquerville Hall; he was listened to with profound attention. Elder Lambert is traveling in the interest of the Deseret News.

Dec 6, 1889

Friday. I settle my subscription for the Deseret Semi Weekly News by paying RG Lambert \$3 for which he gave me a receipt. Riley went to the river to look for the mares, but he did not finde them. The day has been heavily cloudy all day, but has not rained any until just at dark.

Dec 7, 1889

Saturday. I and Riley cut up the two porks that Wm Jackson butchered for us; they weighed nearly 200 lbs each. Grandma and Riley salted the meat; I was not well and went to bed. The late heavy rains have brought the streams up higher than they have been before for several years; the foot bridge built across Ash Creek by the county and located by Bishop Bringhurst several years ago was carried away and other places were washed out.

Dec 8, 1889

Sunday. I still keep to my bed being purged nearly all the time and no apetite for food.

Dec 9, 1889

Monday. I am a little better this morning; I got up and washed my self all over and put on clean clothes. Riley went to the river and piled up drift wood.

Dec 10, 1889

Tuesday. The American Agriculturist instructions requesting me to canvas for them was received this morning; I asked several to subscribe; Thom Willis subscribed and paid he required fee, \$1.65 for the Cyclopedia and the Agriculturist for one year. The showman from Chile, that owes me for his ride from Washington, I see is here as he said he would be; he performs here in Toquerville Hall this evening; I think perhaps he will pay me in the morning. Riley went to St George on horseback and took some salt beef and fresh pork ribs to the folks there as we could not use them here.

Dec 11, 1889

Wednesday. I asked the Chile showman for the dollar he owed me for his ride from Washington, but he said he had not made enough to pay expenses, but he would sent it to me by the mail boy from Virgin City. After noon, I wrote to President Merrell at Logan Temple asking him to correct the errors on the record of mother's and her sister Polly's unnecessary baptisms. Evening, Riley returned from St George; Heber Mulener come with him and stoped for the night.

Dec 12, 1889

Thursday. Riley got a load of drift wood from the Virgin River; I cleaned a few beans.

Dec 13, 1889

Friday. Riley got another load of drift wood from the river; he got two large planks to do; I put the pig into the large pen and cleaned a few beans.

Dec 14, 1889

Saturday. Riley went to St George on horse back; I wrote a letter to the American Agriculturist declining the agency and canvassing business. I wrote to Pres Merrell asking him to correct the error made in mother's and sister Polly's baptism; also to send me a transcript of our work lately done in the Logan Temple. Soon after Riley started this morning, the rain commenced to fall steady and hard and continued all day and during the night.

Dec 15, 1889

Sunday. It rained hard during the night and continues this morning. The creek is higher than it has been before for a number of years; it is not safe to attempt to cross it on horse back. Afternoon, Brother William Snow, who is teaching school at Springdale; and young Crawford; and another young man at that place stoped with us for the night; they were drenched with rain. Brother Snow and his horse come very near being taken down in the Laverkin stream as he was crossing it; Ash Creek is to high for any one to cross it tonight.

Dec 16, 1889

Monday. I wrote a letter to Sister Ann E Collins; Brother Snow and company left this morning before brakefast.

Dec 17, 1889

Tuesday. The storm abated yet it is cloudy; Riley returned from conference. The bishop, Wm A Bringham, called me into his office and read a circular requesting the Saints to celibrate the birthday of the Prophet Joseph Smith's; the 23 Dec 1889; in fasting and prayer; asking the Lord to shield us, the Saints, that our enemies may not have power to take all of our liberties and

possessions, &c.; and requested me to notify the Saints to observe this fast day.

Dec 18, 1889

Wednesday. I notified the Saints of my district to observe the fast day as the Bishop has requested. Riley went to the river to get a load of wood; but mired his horses in the quick sands of the river; after several hours of hard labor, he got his team out and returned home without his wagon; one of his horses was so badly chilled that he could scarcely stand after he had got him out.

Dec 19, 1889

Thursday. This morning, Riley went for his wagon; when he got to it, it had settled in the sand over the front "X" and the hind wheels had settled in half way to the "X"; it took him all day to get his wagon out and got home with out any wood; he helped John Jackson get his buggy out of the washout on the little dug way. I cleaned the wet manure out of the stable so the horses stand in comfortable. Yesterday p.m., Wm Jackson got home with his daughter Sara Ann Nesbet.

Dec 20, 1889

Friday. It has been cloudy all day and a mist of rain p.m. Riley got a load of wood from the river. This afternoon, Bro AE Dodge gave me a social call for the first time for two or three years.

Dec 21, 1889

Saturday. I cleaned a few beans; Willie come with Harv Jackson.

Dec 22, 1889

Sunday. I attended Ward meeting at Toquerville Hall at 2 p.m.

Dec 23, 1889

Monday. This is the Prophet Joseph Smith's birthday. According to appointment at 10 o'clock a.m., all the saints in Toquerville Ward assembled at the Hall in the capacity of a fast meeting; at 12 noon the meeting was adjourned until 2 p.m. when the house was again much filled. We preached and prayed to the Lord to inspire the leaders of this nation to be lenient to the saints; and grant them their religious and legal rights; a good spirit prevailed and we had a good time. The weather is yet camp and cloudy with occasional spits of rain. I learn the late floods has taken out the new Washington dam; it cost several thousand dollars; the people are much discouraged.

Dec 24, 1889

Tuesday. Willie and Riley went to the river on horse back; found our ditch badly damaged by the late high water, but no worse than it had been by former floods. This after noon, Joseph Sylvester come to Toquerville with

his wife and Sister Right; to traide a little at the store here; they started home; in crossing Ash Creek near town, the creek being high, both women were tipped out of the carriage into the stream. Sister Right got out without much harm, but Sister Sylvester was carried down stream over the rocks – I think a full half mile. She was taken out apparently dead, but eventually revived. She was badly bruised about the face and head by being driven over the rocks by the force of the water. One of the horses were drowned; also since writing the article, I learn the two women jumped out of the wagon into the stream instead of being tipped out.

Dec 25, 1889

Wednesday. The citizens of Toquerville had a Sunday School Jubilee during the day and a dance at night; Riley and Willie went to the dance. The weather is still rainy.

Dec 26, 1889

Thursday. The weather has the appearance of being more fare. The boys, Willie and Riley and others serendaded the town. I exchanged my pension check of \$24 with Brother M Slack for a \$20 golde piece and \$4 in silver coins. We got potatoes of Emele Brussel for the 31 lbs flour he owed me.

Dec 27, 1889

Friday. It has been rainy all day off and on. Charles Stapely come and requested the boys to take his tax money and settle his taxes at St George; the boys prepared the wagon to start in the morning, but the continued storm makes it doubtful about going with the wagon tomorrow. Willie and Riley has gone to the dance this evening, and it it still raining.

Dec 28, 1889

Saturday. Willie and Riley went to St George today; they took some potatoes, meat, chickens and butter for the folks down there. The storm seems to be over; the wind in in the north and the weather some cooler.

Dec 29, 1889

Sunday. Riley returned from St George; all well. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; and in the evening, I attended Seventies Meeting; Brothers Slack and Harman were present.

Dec 30, 1889

Monday. I cleaned a sack of beans; Riley chored about the place; the weather was fine this morning, but afternoon it has the appearance of snow.

Dec 31, 1889

Tuesday. I finished cleaning beans; I settle my tithing having paid a little over \$30; \$13 of it was cash.

Jan 1, 1890

Wednesday. I remained home nearly all day; bought of the co-op store a pair of pants for \$2. Riley has gone to the dance tonight; I gave him 50 cts to buy his ticket with.

Jan 2, 1890

Thursday. I made a whipple tree for one of the horses. Riley prepared for going to St George with wood and provisions for our folks that are there.

Jan 3, 1890

Friday. Riley started to St George with wood and provisions; Sister Savage took dinner at Paulina Naegle; the day is fine.

Jan 4, 1890

Saturday. It rained and snowed all day to day; Riley got home from St George a little after dark.

Jan 5, 1890

Sunday. I wrote a letter to Levi M of Snowflake, Arazonia; he has lately been assigned to the position of the superintendant of the Academy of Snowflake by President Wilford Woodruff. I did not attend meeting today, it being cold and stormy; and I am not well; I am troubled with disiness and ringing in my ears. Riley went to meeting and says that Elders Nell from Pinto and Wm Redd from Harmony (home missionaries), preached to the people today.

Jan 6, 1890

Monday. The wind is blowing a lizard from the north mixed with fine snow; Riley and I remained in the house nearly all day.

Jan 7, 1890

Tuesday. The colde wind from the north continues; I shelled the last of our corn today; there was about two bushels of it; Riley chored about the place; I believe that Riley repaired Miss Burk's door, table, chicken coop; and for which she paid him a \$1.

Jan 8, 1890

Wednesday. The wind and snow continues very colde from the north; young Kemp got our horse to take his bedding to the tunnel; yesterday, young Dalton put up his horse here to hay for the night for which he paid 25 cts this morning.

Jan 9, 1890

Thursday. Riley and I prepared to start for St George tomorrow morning; apple tree wood and dry cedar was cut stove length and put in the wagon to take to the folks there. I sold Bro Hammond our Gabela Turkey for \$1 and bot a pair of gloves of his wife for 75 cts; part payment for the turkey; there is yet 25 cts due on the turkey.

Jan 10, 1890

Friday. All things being ready, Riley and I started for St George at 9:30 a.m. and it is snowing in good earnest; we got to St George a little after sunset and found the folks all well.

Jan 11, 1890

Saturday. Riley started for home this morning. I and Willie went to Brother Miles harness shop and engaged him to make me a set of good heavy set of harness, complete for two horses; he is to have it ready for me the latter part of next week; I am to pay him \$25 cash down and \$22 cash in the latter part of March.

Jan 12, 1890

Sunday. At 2 p.m., I went to meeting at St George Tabernacle; after the sacrament was administered, Pres McAlister invited me to the stand and I spoke a short time; then Bishop Judd spoke a while after; which Pres McArthur addressed the people, and the meeting adjourned; a good spirit prevailed.

Jan 13, 1890

Monday. It snowed nearly all day; I got a five dollar bill changed at the co-op store. James Stapley and George Batty called this evening.

Jan 14, 1890

Tuesday. Mary Ann, Adelaide and I went to the temple today. I was endowed for my Uncle David Savage, my father's brother; Adelaide was baptized for Laura Patch and Hannah Skinner, my Uncle John Savage's two wives; then Mary Ann was endowed for Laura Patch and Adelaide was endowed for Hannah Skinner.

Jan 15, 1890

Wednesday. Mary Ann Cooper Savage was endowed for Eve or Effa Savage and Adelaide Cooper Savage was endowed for Phebe Savage; after which Laura Patch and Hannah Skinner, dead, was sealed to John Savage; Levi Savage, heir and Mary Ann Cooper Savage, proxy. I, Levi Savage was baptized for Israel Savage, dead. We returned from the temple at 3 o'clock p.m. and took supper at Sister Pendleton's; I donated #2 Temple Donation; eve I wrote for Riley to come Friday or Saturday.

Jan 16, 1890

Thursday. I was endowed for my Uncle Towner Savage; Mary Ann Cooper Savage was endowed for Aunt Thankful; and Adelaide Cooper Savage was endowed for Aunt Marilla Savage; they are both my father's sisters. The weather is cool but pleasant; there is but few going through the temple now.

Jan 17, 1890

Friday. I wrote to my brother Alanson in Origen; also a letter to cousin John Savage of Salem, Origen.

Jan 18, 1890

Saturday. I told Brother Samuel Miles, the harness maker, that Riley would be here today and I would take the harness that he had just made for me; but Riley did not come tonight, but sent work by Brother Levi Harmon that he would be here tomorrow.

Jan 19, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended meeting at St George Hall; Nephi Savage and Wm Gardner addressed the congregation on the first principles of the Gospel.

Jan 20, 1890

Monday. Riley started for home this morning; I went as far as Washington with him and stoped at Israel Nielson's; afternoon, I met Bro Funk at Bo Charles Westover and I took dinner with them and had a very agreeable time. Bro Funk is just from Colorado where he has lately move a portion of his family; he was released from his bishoprick of Washington about a year ago; honorable released. Brother Newman Brown and his brother from Lehi was at Brother Nielson's; also his sister Amanda, formally olde Peter Nielson's 2nd wife and her husband. The weather was disagreeable chilly and I had an uncomfortable night of it.

Jan 21, 1890

Tuesday. Morning, olde Sister Nielson and I visited Peter Nielson's wife; she gave birth to a fine daughter about 10 days ago; she is yet in bed, but doing well now. I then returned to St George, walking and carrying my valice and over coat. When I got home, the doors were locked; the children at school; and the wives gone to Sister Kemp's rag-bee; I was very tired when I got home not having walked so far before at one time for a number of years.

Jan 22, 1890

Wednesday. I remained at home and write a little in my journal; evening, young Booth and Blake come and plaid the fiddle with Willie.

Jan 23, 1890

Thursday. At my St George home all day.

Jan 24, 1890

Friday. My daughter Clara and her mother and I (her father) went to the temple and Clara got her endowments; after which my parents and grandparents, uncles and aunts were sealed to the Prophet Joseph Smith; and dead brothers and sisters I had adopted to my father and mother; and my

sister Polly I had sealed as a wife to the Prophet Joseph Smith; my daughter Clara and I acting for the dead and Bro John L Smith and Sister Winsor for the Prophet Joseph and wife.

Jan 25, 1890

Saturday. I wrote a letter to Emaline and Matthew about the adoptions that I have just done.

Jan 26, 1890

Sunday. Riley has not come yet. Just today, Brother Augustus Hardy come in and asked if Riley had come; said his uncle Ed Lamb and wife come from Toquerville yesterday and they said that Riley said he would leave Toquerville at 7 o'clock this morning for St George. I went to Brother Hardies to enquire about Riley of Bro Lamb; here Bro Hardy said that Clary (*Santa Clara*) Creek was hire to day than ever before since St George was settled; hence we concluded that the high water in Ash Creek must have prevented Riley from coming to day. I attended the 2 o'clock p.m. Ward meeting.

Jan 27, 1890

Monday. I took 22 lbs beanes to Mosse's Store; let him have them at 5 cts (\$1.10) then I sauntered a round all day; Riley come just at dusk this evening.

Jan 28, 1890

Tuesday. At about 10 o'clock this morning, Riley and I started for home. We drove to Mosse's Store and let him have 22 lbs beans at 5 cts (\$1.10); settled 25 cts I owed and bought 50 cts tea and 5 cts matches; leaving 30 cts due me; we got home just dusk.

Jan 29, 1890

Wednesday. David Stout called in to sell me the History of Utah by Bancroft of San Francisco, Calafornia; the history gives a concise account of the handcart emigration and spoke highly of Mr Levi Savage (me) for strongly opposing the attempt to cross the plains so late in the season; I would have bought a copy of the history if I had the money. I made a maul for Riley to split stumps with

Jan 30, 1890

Thursday. Riley, having a maul, got a load of stumps. I wrote with pencil on brown paper, the form of a letter to copy to Elder Andrew Jensen, Salt Lake City, concerning my canvassing for the Historical Record of which Elder Andrew Jensen is the author; I also went up town; met Brother Stout and learned from him that his agency outfit would be free of charge after he had ordered a certain number of books, Miss Burk called in and proposed to rent her lot this summer.

Jan 31, 1890

Friday. Riley got a load of stumps; I wrote a letter to Andrew Jensen saying I thought the 25% for the canvas for the Historical was rather small; then I cleaned some of the rubbish off the garden.

Feb 1, 1890

Saturday. I repaired the Bawker fence where we turned cows in the lot last fall; put a handle in the mawl and cleared up some of the rubbish on the garden. Sister Haight brought the tall pig – 6 weeks olde yesterday morning; said some thing was takeing out the pen or she would not brought it.

Feb 2, 1890

Sunday. Not being well, I remained at home all day; I am very deaf; I can scarcely here any thing with my right ear.

Feb 3, 1890

Monday. Last night, I steamed my ear with hot ashes yet I am not feeling very well. I burned the rubbish off the garden then I trimmed out some of the raspberries. Riley worked for Miss Burk.

Feb 4, 1890

Tuesday. Last evening, I took the Historical Record to James Jackson to see if he would buy it; he seems inclined to buy it but did not subscribe; P.M., I wrote a letter and mailed it to Henry Mattie of Harmony asking him if he had early potatoes to sell. Riley loaded the wagon with three sacks of wheat ready for St George tomorrow morning; P.M., he worked for Miss Burk. I got a half pint of brandy of Bro Dodge and gave him 50 cts cash for it; the weather is fine.

Feb 6, 1890

Thursday. Riley and I started for St George this morning; we took on the wagon, some wood and 5 or 6 bushels of wheat; the wheat we left at the Washington Mill to be ground and we got in to St George about sunset; we found the folks all well. Our Bounce, the dog, come with us and was highly elated to meet the family here.

Feb 7, 1890

Friday. I and my wife Mary Ann and our son Wm B went to the temple to do a little more work for some of our dead friends. I was ordained an Elder in the Church of Jesus Christ of Later Day Saints by Elder Terry for my wife Ann's grandfather Wm Wilkins; and William B, my son, was ordained an Elder in the Church of Jesus Christ of Later Day Saints by President McAlister; Elder David Cannon and my self, by request, assisted by placing our hands with Pres McAlister and he received his endowment. Mary Ann went through with a name given her by an acquaintance in the temple and I was endowed for Wm Wilkins – my wife Ann's grandfather. After the

endowments, Wm B and his mother Mary Ann went to the alter and were sealed for Grandfather and Grandmother Wilkins. After this sealing was done, Mary Ann and Wm B were sealed to the Prophet Joseph Smith for and in behalf of James Brummel and Rose Wilkins Brummel; and John Brummel, William Brummel, Mary Brummel with John Lyman Smith acting for the Prophet Joseph Smith; and Emeline Henriette Brower Winsor acting for the females; Elder David H Cannon officiating; George Harmon and HW Biglar, witnesses. In the evening, the children went to a party at Bro Whitehead's.

Feb 8, 1890

Saturday. Riley and Hary Jackson and I started for home; called at Washington Mill and got a small grist and got home a little after sunset; the weather is fine.

Feb 9, 1890

Sunday. At two o'clock, I went to Ward meeting; Horis Slack come to the stand and asked the people to forgive him for getting into a difficulty with his fellows and using bad language; he was forgiven. Bishop then read an extract of a sermon of the Prophet Joseph Smith on the resurrection and made some remarks from it; then he asked me to speak and I continued on the subject exhorting the people to faithfulness; and to attend all to the labor for the living and the dead in the house of the Lord; after which, Elder James Jackson spoke a short time. After meeting, Elder James Jackson and I, having been requested by the Bishop through Councilor M Slack, to try and settle the difficulty between Prest Dodge and Elder Lamb; visited Elder Lamb at his house and found that he wanted Bro Dodge to confess before the public that he, Bro Dodge, stuck him. We then visited Brother Dodge and learned that he did not want to comply with Brother Lamb's request; and we reported to the Bishop accordingly. The Bishop concluded the matter would have to be investigated.

Feb 10, 1890

Monday. The wind blew hard and colde all day with a squall or two of snow; we remained about home; Riley prepared to go for cedar posts tomorrow.

Feb 11, 1890

Tuesday. The wind continues to blow hard and colde from the north all day today; Riley went for posts; a load of cedar posts to put up the picket fence in front. I formulated a letter written to President Woodruff concerning George Cooper's attempt to take his own life.

Feb 12, 1890

Wednesday. I made another attempt to write to Prest Woodruff concerning George Cooper's case. Riley got home with a good load of cedar posts about

9 o'clock this evening. I paid Wiley Nebeker 17 ¼ lbs flour for the 50 cts that Willie owes them.

Feb 13, 1890

Thursday. We plowed the garden today and I forked up a part of the ground we intend for onions.

Feb 14, 1890

Friday. I forked up some of the ground for onions and planted a few potatoes in the garden. Riley hunted for the mares about the lake and Grass Valey south of the river, but he did not finde them.

Feb 15, 1890

Saturday. I worked on the creek ditch this forenoon (half day). Riley found the mares and the Belle colt; the mares are looking well; he drove the colt home to brand him; they were near the lake.

Feb 16, 1890

Sunday. At 3 o'clock p.m., I attended funeral services for Brother Wallice's three year olde son; he died last night. In the evening, Councelor Snow and Ivins of St George held meeting and place the Bishop, Wm A Bringhurst, Councelors C Stapely and M Slack before the people to be sustained or rejected by vote. They were unanimously sustained; after which the officers of other institutions of the ward were sustained. Then Councelor Ivins and Snow gave some excilent advice, dilateing up on the principles of the gospel. It has the appearance of storm.

Feb 17, 1890

Monday. I rewrote the letter to Pres Woodruff on the George Cooper case. Riley worked on the ditch this afternoon; it rained last night and showered some today. Riley has gone to the quire practice this evening.

Feb 18, 1890

Tuesday. Wind and squally rain falls today; Riley hauled 6 loads of manure unto the sand hollow; I helped him a little; also mailed the George Cooper document to President Woodruff.

Feb 19, 1890

Wednesday. I wrote the Deseret News office asking the editor to continue my newspaper; also enquired if I could get a blank book for family records. Riley worked at the head of the creek ditch; in the evening, Heber Mulinor, Peter Nielson and John Ford called in and would have stoped over night, but we had no grain for their horses and our hay is short. John Ford, being sick, stoped and slept with Riley. Sister Savage is troubled with a gathering in her ear.

Feb 20, 1890

Thursday. Riley worked on the head of the creek ditch; I wrote a letter to Levi M.

Feb 21, 1890

Friday. Riley worked on the head of the creek ditch; I chored about home. The weather is showery with occasional spats of snow.

Feb 22, 1890

Saturday. Riley worked on the head of the creek ditch; I repaired the fence along the bank of Ash Creek. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended meeting at the Hall. The clerk John Batty was not there; President Humphries took the minutes of the meeting; Prest Dodge spoke a while on the duties of the Seventies, then asked Prest Humphries to speak; which he did briefly. Brother Wilkinson and Freeborn Gifford were asked to give a brief report which was allowed; and the meeting adjourned until the last Saturday in May. Prest Dodge said it was necessary the meeting should be short this time as the Primary was waiting for the Hall and some of the brethren wished to return home before dark; and we wanted the council to meet. After dinner, the council: Prests Dodge, Savage and Humphries met and deferred business until some future date when there would be more of the council together.

Feb 23, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; Prest AE Dodge and Brother ER Lamb made their confessions and asked pardon for the wrong done in their altercation over the matter of Thom William being cut off from the church many years ago; Bro Spilsbury said there were other cases needed settling in a timely manner.

Feb 24, 1890

Monday. Riley got a load of stump and left it on the grape vine hill to take it to St George tomorrow; I dug up a few of the raspberry bushes that encumbered the asparagus bed.

Feb 25, 1890

Tuesday. It still mists rain occasionally mixed with a little snow. Riley started for St George with a small load of wood for our folks there; the roads are very bad; I chored about home.

Feb 26, 1890

Wednesday. It rained all night last night with a sever snow squall this morning and forenoon; I chopped a cottonwood log into wood; Riley got home from St George just dusk. Wm Ford stoped with us for the night.

Feb 27, 1890

Thursday. Last night was the coldest we have had this winter; the wind blowing heavy from the north. After breakfast, Brother Ford started for home, facing the cold north wind. I stopped in the house the most of the day; sorted a few seed beans; it was too cold to be out with comfort and Riley done nothing but the chores.

Feb 28, 1890

Friday. Today Riley and I cut the big cottonwood log, at the wood pile, into stove wood. The log was one of Matthew Battie's shade trees that he let me cut over a year ago. Afternoon, I went teaching and finished my district; evening, I see Bro Slack at his house and got him to notify Brother Seth Pymm that I got the notice of my indebtedness of \$4.25 to water commissioners. While at Bro Slack's, a man and his lady from the Reef called and got a marriage license.

Mar 1, 1890

Saturday. I and Riley finished cutting the cottonwood logs into stove wood. I called on the Bishop, Wm A Bringham, and requested him to release me from the duties of sectional Ward Teacher; some time before this, I made the same request of him.

Mar 2, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; Elders Geo Batty, Theobald, John Batty and James Jackson addressed the saints on general principles; a good spirit prevailed. After meeting, the Ward Teachers met in council; the first time that we have had for some time; a good report was given of three districts; the 4th was not represented. The Bishop said, Brother Savage has requested to be released from the duties of Ward Teacher; Counselor Slack motioned that I be honorably released; Counselor Stapely seconded it and called the vote; and it was unanimously voted to release me. A few questions were discussed; the quorum reorganized and we dismissed.

Mar 3, 1890

Monday. Riley and I hauled manure in to the sand hollow and corn land below; we worked the frank horse; he had not been worked before for several months.

Mar 4, 1890

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to my son William discouraging our taking land in the Washington field. I went and tried to sell a copy of the Historical Record to Wiley Nebeker, but failed. Riley got a wagon box full of cedar stumps for wood.

Mar 5, 1890

Wednesday. I set out a few onions; Riley got a load of wood to take to St George; I mailed my pension voucher due the 4th of March 1890.

Mar 6, 1890

Thursday. At 3 o'clock p.m., wife and I went, by invitation, to Bishop Wm A Bringham to the wedding supper of his daughter Nellie who was engaged to Walter Slack; there was about 30 setting at the first table. As a spectator, I was at the dance in the evening until intermission. Riley worked for Miss Burk for \$1 money.

Mar 7, 1890

Friday. I forked up a little ground in the garden for radishes. Riley went to St George with wood and provisions for our folks there.

Mar 8, 1890

Saturday. It rained a little at intervals until afternoon; I forked up the asparagus bed and commenced to manure it. Riley got home from St George about sundown; he found our folks there all well. I see this evening, the Kanara Co-op Sheep herd, about 3,000 head, herded on our corv(?) range in sight of our town.

Mar 9, 1890

Sunday. At 2 p.m., I attended Ward meeting; after meeting I wrote a letter to my sister Emaline and sent her the names of our relatives whose work I and done in the temple.

Mar 10, 1890

Monday. We branded and marked the calf this morning, then Riley hunted over the river for the mares all day, but did not find them; I chored about home.

Mar 11, 1890

Tuesday. Riley looked for the mares again today but did not find them; I chored around home.

Mar 12, 1890

Wednesday. Riley hunted for the mares again today but did not find them.

Mar 13, 1890

Thursday. Riley and Hezekiah Duffin went to the Rock Canon (20 miles) to hunt horses; they camped at Rock Canon for the night.

Mar 14, 1890

Friday. Riley returned at night, not having found the mares, but he see the year old colt near Rock Canon; Duffin found one horse of his.

Mar 15, 1890

Saturday. Riley joined teams with George Batty and Hi Duffin and the four went to St George Conference; Riley took about 70 lbs flour and a little salt

to our folks down there. Joseph Naegle was on the range hunting horses to day and about sundown, he drove our mares in; we were very much pleased to get them.

Mar 16, 1890

Sunday. I wrote a letter to Willie and Clara in St George saying Jos Naegle drove our mares in last evening; and that Anna Nebeker will be married to Horis Slack next Tuesday. I then went up town and Emmeal Berlocker and asked him if it was true that he voted Liberal ticket at Salt Lake City election; he said it was falts; he gave 50 cts donation to the Seventies General Fund for the year 1890. Soon after the ward baptism, I met John Batty, the cleark of the 9th Quorum of Seventies and gave him the 50 cts and tolde him to credit Emmeal Berlocker with it; he said he would.

Mar 17, 1890

Monday. This morning, I turned the mares and yearling colt out on the side of the mountain below the Braner place. Afternoon, I planted a few carrots and parsnips.

Mar 18, 1890

Tuesday. I planted a few more parsnips, a few turnip and a few potatoes. Riley returned from St George Conference this after noon and goes to Horis Slack's wedding dance tonight. Horis Slack and Anna Nebeker were married by Justice John Steel this afternoon; the Bishop refused to marry them.

Mar 19, 1890

Wednesday. My wife bought 50 cts worth of onion seed and 10 cents worth of beet seed of Wm W Hammond and I planted it. Riley hauled manure on to the plowed land.

Mar 20, 1890

Thursday. We had a good rain today; I wrote a letter to my Aunt Emeline Robinson, my mother's sister. Young Kemp got our frank horse to ride after his horses; they strayed from him last night; he got back late in the afternoon and stoped with us over night; said young Pendleton would settle the bill.

Mar 21, 1890

Friday. Riley hauled manure into the sand hollow; I cleaned out the out house and done other jobs.

Mar 22, 1890

Saturday. Riley got a little wood from the river; also brought up the harrow from the field.

Mar 23, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; after which I called and see Sister Nebeker; then I called on Bro Jackson and learned he would soon want his stove to cook for his sheep shearers.

Mar 24, 1890

Monday. I finished the north ditch of the lot and trimmed and strengthened up the current bush. Riley commenced to repair the river farm fence.

Mar 25, 1890

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to Henry Leigh asking if he could let me have 15 or 20 bushels wheat; and another to Samuel Roskelle, Logan Temple, asking him to correct the spelling of mother's name Haynes.

Mar 26, 1890

Wednesday. Olde Mrs Blackburn, a Prespaterian School Teacher, rode with me to St George for which she gave me \$1.

Mar 27, 1890

Thursday. P.M., I loaded in a two bed slead, a lounge and other things the folks could spare and drove to Washington and stoped over night with Israel Nielson.

Mar 28, 1890

Friday. Olde Sister Nielson borrowed \$10 of Sister E Nielson and loaned to me; I mailed it to my son Wm at St George to pay Julia Snow for the house rent; I then started and got home just before sunset.

Mar 30, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; by request of the Bishop, I spoke to the people on gospel principles. At 6 o'clock p.m., I attended Seventies meeting. There were only four present, viz. myself, Levi Savage; John Batty and ER Lamb; and John Steel, High Priest. Pres Dodge had gone to Richfield for his daughter and left word for met to take charge of the meeting which I did.

Mar 31, 1890

Monday. I bought of Bro Spilsbury, two 10 cent note books; we could not make change and he booked it. Last evening, I bought of Annie Spilsbury, a 20 ct packet tea and paid her the money for it.

Apr 1, 1890

Tuesday. The winde blew hard and cold from the north all day, yet the sun shone clearing bright. I finished sorting seed beans; then I wrote a letter to Willie, St George, and one to my niece Carrie Eldredge, Chienne, Wyoming.

Apr 2, 1890

Wednesday. I went to the Reef to try to buy a stove, but did not get one.

Apr 3, 1890

Thursday. We did not get the cows last night and Riley missed them this morning; so I went for them about 1 o'clock p.m.. I got \$1.50 check on Deseret National Bank, Salt Lake City, Utah of Wm A Bringham; to be paid

to the Deseret News Company. We prepared a little ground on the lot for planting.

Apr 4, 1890

Friday. I planted white corn on the lot. Riley worked on repairing the river field fence.

Apr 5, 1890

Saturday. Riley brought up the mares; I watered the lot.

Apr 6, 1890

Sunday. Today is Sunday and I hear that Elder Orton and Segmiller of St George preached at the Hall at 2 o'clock this noon; I did not go to meeting for I am yet much afflicted with the diarea. I wrote LP Miller saying I could not engage in canvassing; and that Wm W Hammond and David Stout were canvassing Washington County.

Apr 7, 1890

Monday. I finished pruning grape vines. Riley finished repairing fence on the river farm. Today, Emmeal Brussels team run with the wagon; and in its course, run over olde Brother Brussel giving him a terrible scalp wound and cutting his hand severely and otherwise bruising him. In the excitement, Moroni Spilsbury, on horseback, run over olde Sister Smoots and bruised her severly; it is not yet known to what extent she is ingered.

Apr 8, 1890

Tuesday. I wrote a letter to Willie telling him that Riley would come for them when he returned from Cedar. The wind is blowing a gale and I have remained in doors nearly all day. Riley is preparing to start for Cedar tomorrow morning.

Apr 9, 1890

Wednesday. This morning, Riley started for Cedar City to get some wheat of Henry Leigh; he intends to get it floured there. I set out about 80 raspberry plants; I want to extend my raspberry patch to about 200 plants. This evening I went for the cows but did not finde them.

Apr 10, 1890

Thursday. I am not well; my direaha continues; I took a doce of Golden Seal this morning; I hope it will help me. I put a bolt through the saddle horn to strengthen it; and made water furrows through the raspberry patch; and finished setting the 3rd row of raspberry roots I put out yesterday and today.

Apr 11, 1890

Friday. I asked Brother Theobald how long before his turning of water would be out; he said, "I suppose it is out now and more too. Soon after he tolde the water master Geo Batty that his time was not out and if I wanted the water I had better see Bro Batty. When I learned this, I told Bro Batty I

should not have taken the water if Brother Theobald had not told me his time was out and more than out; There is a bit lie out some where and it seems it was intended for mischief. Riley got home this afternoon from Cedar Co-op with a grist of 15 bushels of wheat; about 550 lbs flour; he got 1000 of wheat at \$1.10 per cwt.

Apr 12, 1890

Saturday. Riley went to St George with the team and saddle horse to bring the folks home. Afternoon, I used the water on the lot and on the grapevines behinde the corral. A squaw belonging to an Indian called Paincorn, gathered quite a crowd in the street by her drunken acts – crying, screaming, swareing and falling in the water ditch. This evening, I rode Levi Harmon's little bay mare after the cows.

Apr 13, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended ward meeting at the Hall; by request of the Bishop, Wm A Bringhurst, I was the first speaker and then he bore testimony to the gospel. James G Duffin was the next speaker; he gave quite a lengthy discourse on the principle of repentance. We expected the folks home from St George to night, but it is now bed time and they have not come yet. Brother John Steel called in and asked me to prosecute (for the people) the case of burglareizeing our co-op store a short time since; I declined. The store was broken into by two boys under age, namely Vernon Slack and (blank) Haight.

Apr 14, 1890

Monday. I planted a few almond pits; they were sprouted – some of them two or three inches long. Young Slack and Haight, who broke open the store a short time since, had their trial today. I understand they were charge with petty larceny; found guilty; and fined \$25 and cost, each. We were disappointed that the folks didn't get home from St George to day.

Apr 15, 1890

Tuesday. The folks got home from St George this afternoon. Willie got the portion of ditch he has to make for his ten acres of land in Washington - new survey set off to him this morning by Superentendant John Chidester. I planted the almond pits; some of them were sprouted three inches long.

Apr 16, 1890

Wednesday. Boys commence to clean the ditch on the river farm. I used the water on the lot to day.

Apr 17, 1890

Thursday. The boys worked on the field ditch; I planted peach pits.

Apr 18, 1890

Friday. The boys worked on the field ditch; I planted peach pits. Evening, I took John Kensely land of Emmeal Brussel.

Apr 19, 1890

Saturday. I tried to repara and olde shovel, but failed in the matter. The boys went to work on the rive field ditch, but the rain cause tem to come home before night. (blank) Kemp stoped with us over night.

Apr 20, 1890

Sunday. We are having a good gentle rain to day. Last night, Hary Jackson paid me five (\$5) on his board bill, made while he was at school at St George last winter. The five dollars was a Wm A Bringham check issued at Toquerville April 19th 1890, No 77, on the Deseret National Bank, payable to M Slack or order.

Apr 21, 1890

Monday. We turned the mares out by the west field, but they come back by a little after noon. I asked Bro Jackson for his scraper for Willie to commence his Washington ditch; I repara Clara's shoe. I tried to get a \$5 check changed of John Batty, but failed.

Apr 22, 1890

Tuesday. I turned the mares out again by the west field; made a pare of hobbles for William and went for the cows. The boys worked on the river field ditch.

Apr 23, 1890

Wednesday. I wrote a letter to CW Penrose asking him to let me know if the News Company got the \$1.50 check I sent them to pay for a blank record book. I also mailed two Deseret News papers to Sister Ann E Collins; then I whealed some manure out of the chicken coop. Riley worked on the river field ditch. Yesterday, I turned the mares out by the west field, but they went over the river and Riley brought them from the Fort over there. Willie went this morning to commence work on the Washington new field ditch.

Apr 24, 1890

Thursday. The wind blew hard from the north; I being unwell, remained in the house the moste of the day. Riley worked on the river field ditch.

Apr 25, 1890

Friday. I cleaned the manure out of the chicken coop; Riley worked on the river field ditch. Evening, I attended Bishop's Court at the Hall; John T Batty was on trial for aleionateing his wife, Lenore Lamb, from her parents and not allowing her to associate with them or any others of the Lamb family; her father's name is Edwin Lamb. The charge was sustained and

Brother JT Batty was required to make reconciliation and to allow his wife to associate with her parents and other relatives.

Apr 26, 1890

Saturday. I worked at reparing the chicken coop; Riley worked on the river field ditch. I did not get the cows to night; I thought I see someone driving our cows away. I got Brother Harmon's horse and rode out and found our cows all right.

Apr 27, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; Elders Walter Slack and George Spilsbury were the speakers and we had a good meeting. At 6 o'clock p.m., I attended Seventies Meeting; there were only three presidents: viz Pres AE Dodge, Levi Savage, and Bro ER Lamb; John Batty, the cleark did not come nor sent the quorum book; so we adjourned to the last Saturday in May. Wm got home from the Washington ditch.

Apr 28, 1890

Monday. I worked reparing the chicken coop. The boys worked on the river field ditch; they used Bro Jackson's scraper.

Apr 29, 1890

Tuesday. I finished the chicken coop; the boys worked on the field ditch. Willie took Brother Jackson's scraper home; Brother Jackson declined making any charge for the use of his scraper. Yesterday, at 2 o'clock p.m., Pres McArthur of St George and Professor Maser held meeting in the Hall here. The subject treated upon was the education of our children and the remarks were very interesting.

Apr 30, 1890

Wednesday. I watered the lot; the boys worked on the river field ditch.

May 1, 1890

Thursday. The young folks celebrated the day by having a picnic at the river and a dance at night. I got Brother Slack to fill the blank for the property tax that Bro A Ivins left here this morning; I did not find the cows to night.

May 2, 1890

Friday. This morning, Riley put Willie's mare (Belle) to the Duffin colt. As soon as I got up, I went after the cows but did not finde them. The boys worked on the river field ditch; I howed some of the corn on the lot; the cows did not come to water here as I expected, so we have no cows tonight.

May 3, 1890

Saturday. I found the cows this morning in Cane Springs Wash about 4 miles from home; in the directions of Bablon; I got home with cows about 12 o'clock noon. I wrote a letter to LP Miller and Co saying I could not

engage in the canvassing business; then weeded some of the carrots. The boys worked on the river field ditch.

May 4, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p., I attended Ward meeting; David Spilsbury and James Jackson were the speakers; the weather looks showery.

May 5, 1890

Monday. The boys went to the river field this morning with the team prepared to stop over night. I hewed in the garden; the women folks whitewashed Adelaide's bedroom; I turned the cows below the Braner place this morning, but did not find them to night; I think I lost my glasses in my ride to night.

May 6, 1890

Tuesday. I rode all day today hunting our cows and found them on the upper side of Duffin's field near the Mouth Creek; did not get home with them until after dark.

May 7, 1890

Wednesday. I kept the Dansill cow, that we milk, in the corral today and turned our cow and yearling out. The boys come up from their work on the river this evening; they brought up our cow and yearling, and we put them in the corral for the night. I had the water on the lot today. This morning, Horis Slack used very profane and abusive language to me because I requested him to keep his water barrels and tubs off the side of the ditch.

May 8, 1890

Thursday. This morning Willie went to Leads and got the two watches (his and Riley's) that Harry Hall of Beaver had repaired and sent to Richard Ashby's for them. We castrated our two pigs, then Willie went and repaired the fence on the river field; and brought the mares from Grass Valey to the River Fort; Riley and Auntie transplanted about 300 tomatoe plants. Late this afternoon, I, not feeling well, lay down and took a nap; got up still feeling bad.

May 9, 1890

Friday I got up this morning still suffering with the bowel complaint; I done but little during the day. The boys went to the river field to work on the ditch; they will stay over night.

May 10, 1890

Saturday. I am still afflicted with the bowel complaint; am not able to do much. I hewed a little in the garden; the boys got the water into the head of the field ditch today. I got a letter from Levi M saying his school was vacated for the summer and he was clearing in the co-op store at Holbrook,

Arizona. He also enclosed a letter and a \$50 check to Marantha for me to remail her which I will do tomorrow.

May 11, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting. After meeting, I wrote a letter to Ann E Collins.

May 12, 1890

Monday. Riley worked on the west field ditch for the Higby land; Willie closed the agreement with Loren Higby this morning for tending the land (a lucern patch) this summer. I took the water on the lot at 5 o'clock p.m.; Willie brought the mares up; the olde fan mare folded about 9 o'clock this evening.

May 13, 1890

Tuesday. Today we had a disagreeable wind from the north; I remained in doors most of the day; the Belle mare refused the horse this afternoon. The boys are working on the river field ditch.

May 14, 1890

Wednesday. I howed in the garden and transplanted a few beets. Willie come up from the river and got some provisions; they stoped over night.

May 15, 1890

Thursday. I sowed a few parsnips; Adelaide and Mary Ann planted a few brown beans in the garden. I ate a harty brakefast this morning and soon after it passed off and I worked over...

May 16, 1890

Friday. Last night, my bowels become worse and I was forsed to go out and vacuate several times during the latter part of the night. I was sleeping a loan in Brother Naegle's little lumber house, a quarter of a mile from home; I have to sleep separate from a portion of my family to avoid being arrested again for illegal cohabitation. As soon as it was light, I started for home; I went to the back house several times and what passed in my bowels was as thin as water and seemed like a flood pareing through me. When I arose from my bed, I become dizzy, everything being dark, and several times I come near falling. I took strong store and a grewel made of browned or scorched flour and it checked this intolerable loos vacuation; but I kept to my bed all day.

May 17, 1890

Saturday. I wrote a letter to my sister Emaline in answer to hers of the 7 inst. Willie watered the Higby lucern in the west field and furrowed the bean patch. Riley watered lucern in the river field.

May 18, 1890

Sunday. I wrote a letter to my sister Emaline and one to Levi M, my son. I am considerable better than I have been, but I am weak; I remained at home all day. We had the water on Saturday.

May 19, 1890

Monday. Riley used the water in the river field; Willie is preparing to go and work on the Washington ditch; I am not able to work. Yesterday, Ham Wallis' Indian died and was buried to day; Willie helped this forenoon.

May 20, 1890

Tuesday. Willie started to work on the Washington field ditch again this morning. Brother Hammond said we could have a swarm of bees that had lit in the high branches of a tree – difficult to get. Riley and I hived them; while hiving these, a large swarm of ours let. Riley went to water in the river field, but Sander's stock had broke the ditch and he had it to repair. I howed I the garden a little; Willie took the mower with him to get it a repaired at Washington.

May 21, 1890

Wednesday. Riley and I planted white beans; I howed a little in the garden; Riley repaired the yard wall.

May 22, 1890

Thursday. I howed I the garden a little; Riley turned the mares and colts across the river and cleaned out the ditch an repaired the break that Sander's cattle made the other day when he drove 700 head across it.

May 23, 1890

Friday. I howed in the garden. This morning I agreed to cut Sister Lucy's lucern next week; Riley got the water in to the field again today.

May 24, 1890

Saturday. Riley watered at the Higby land and some in the river field. I took the water on our lot at 12 o'clock noon. I hear President McAlister arrived here this afternoon.

May 25, 1890

Sunday. The two young sister Woodberries drove in with a one horse buggy and put up with us; I believe they come to attend President McAlister's meeting here to day as well as to visit with our folks. At 2 o'clock p.m., agreeable to appointment, the people of Toquerville Ward assembled at the Hall and listened an hour and half to President McAlister's interesting remark up the building of the temple; and the duties of the Saints to do the work for themselves and their dead while they have the opportunity. In the evening, a few of the young folks called in and enjoyed a strawberry supper. They broke up about 11 o'clock.

May 26, 1890

Monday. This morning, I see Prest McAlister at Bishop Bringham and related to him my sister Emaline's marriage relations of both husbands having apostatized. He asked if she had a divorce and said she should choose a man to be sealed to and that her son Benjamine could have a dead wife sealed to him and would be all right in the resurrection, &c. I howed a little in the garden.

May 27, 1890

Tuesday. We have engaged to cut Lucy Nebeker's lucern in her orchard; we have to cut it with a sythe; I commenced this morning and cut what I was able to during the day. Riley watered the lucern on the river field; he left it running on the lucern to night for the first time this spring.

May 28, 1890

Wednesday. Riley went to the field this morning and changed the water; he soon returned and went to mowing the Nebeker lucern. I mowed while he was gone to the field. This afternoon, it rained a little and prevented me putting up the Nebeker hay that I cut yesterday.

May 29, 1890

Thursday. I put up the Nebeker hay that was dry enough – about 30 shocks. Riley brought up the mare and the olde fan mare took the Duffin colt the second time a little time before sunset. Willie got home from the Washington ditch; he left the wagon at the blacksmith's in Washington for repairs.

May 30, 1890

Friday. We took the water on our lot at 4 o'clock a.m. and on the Higby land at 9 o'clock p.m.

May 31, 1890

Saturday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I went to the Hall to attend our Seventies meeting, but no one had assembled; President Dodge was engaged in the store and could not attend. He said I must take charge of the meeting if there should enough come to have a meeting; and if not, hold over until 5 o'clock when he would be present; but there was none come but Prest Humphries of Virgin City, John Sanders of North Creek and myself; so we postponed until 5 o'clock p.m. when Pres Dodge come making four present, all tolde. In order that Brother Dodge should not be prevented from attending his quorum meeting by the requirements of the co-op store board meeting. Our Seventies Quorum Meeting was adjourned to the first Saturday in Sept at 1 o'clock p.m. I have not been well since I ate my dinner.

Jun 1, 1890

Sunday. My olde complaint, dirarea, troubled me the latter part of last night and I have been on the bed nearly all day today. Melvin Harmon called in a while this afternoon. Clara and Belle Spilsbury went horse back rideing this evening; Clara had Annie Spilsbury's side saddle. Melvin Harmon said to William and others of our family, that while in Cedar teaching this last term of school that he (Harmon) was talking with some parties and the Corly family was mentioned; and he (Harmon) remarked he did not much like the Corly girl or girls. A little girl went and told the Corly folks what M Harmon said about their girls. Shortly after, Corly see Harmon passing and called him in and asked him what he had see or knew about his girls that cause him not to think much of them. He (Harmon) said (finding himself in a delemma & from which to extricate himself) I know nothing wrong of your girls, but I don't think much of any girl that will go with Will Savage. What should induce Mel Harmon to make this slanderous and scandalizing remark which is calculated to disgrace and ruin warm and confidential friends with whom he has associated for ears and that too without cause or provocation, only to extricate himself from a difficulty into which he alone plunged himself is past human comprehension; and we, the member of Levi Savage's family feel extremely indignant for the insult and unanimously demand of Brother Melvin Harmon a proper reconciliation.

Jun 2, 1890

Monday. I am a little better than I was yesterday. Riley finished cutting Lucy Nebeker's lucern; also cut Miss Burk's lucern; William worked at digging post holes for a barn. I am not able to do but little.

Jun 3, 1890

Tuesday. I hoed in the garden and wrote a note to James Humphries of Virgin City asking him to send me the seed corn that he promised me, as soon as he can; I would like enough to plant an acre. Willie dug barn post holes.

Jun 4, 1890

Wednesday. Willie went to Washington to get the mowing mashine; Riley watered in the river field; I wrote a letter to my niece Carrie Eldredge.

Jun 5, 1890

Thursday. Brother Slack executed my pension voucher and I mailed it; after which I attended fast meeting at the Hall. There were 9 brethren, 9 sisters and 9 children in attendance; I think the children were all girls. Willie returned from Washington with the mashine.

Jun 6, 1890

Friday. Willie cut the lucern in the Higby field; Riley brought up the mares; they did not take.

Jun 7, 1890

Saturday. The boys and I bunched up the hay on the Higby land, hauled Miss Burk's hay and finished hauling Lucy Nebeker's hay.

Jun 8, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended meeting at the hall; Alfred Burlocker and James Duffin were the speakers; they also spoke a short time. Counselor Stapely and I broke the sacrament bread and blessed it – and the water.

Jun 9, 1890

Monday. Willie and Riley finished plowing the corn land here; I cut and took the some of the hay off the land; also spread the manure in the sand hollow. Adelaide commenced weaving Sister Hammond's carpet in JC Naegle's lumber house to day.

Jun 10, 1890

Tuesday. The boys commenced hauling the hay from the Higby land; Riley went to the field and Willie furrowed the corn land; I howed a little in the garden.

Jul 11, 1890

Wednesday. We took the water on the lot at one o'clock this morning. I watered the lot and the corn land; the boys finished hauling the Higby hay. Brother Humphries sent me 9 lbs of seed corn, in the early yellow dent, by young Dalton and I bought 7 lbs white flint seed corn, in the ear, of Charles Stapely for 15 cents.

Jun 12, 1890

Thursday. The boys and I planted corn, the white flint, in the sand hollow; and Humphries yellow dent on the heavier soil.

Jun 13, 1890

Friday. I planted some of the large yellow dent corn; the boys cut the lucern on the river farm.

Jun 14, 1890

Saturday. I finished planting the large corn today; the boys put up the hay on the river. The mares should have been brought to the horse to day, but Riley could not finde them. Thomas Sterling come with a written order from Daniel Sill and took his cow today. Clara went to St George Conference with Brother AE Dodge this morning.

Jun 15, 1890

Sunday. This morning, Willie went to St George Conference on horse back. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; Hamilton Wallis was

received into the ward. Elders Martain Slack and Levi Savage were the speakers; a good spirit prevailed.

Jun 16, 1890

Monday. Riley hauled a load of hay from the river field and brought up the mares. In the afternoon, Brother John Steel sent for me to administer to him; I went and Brother James Duffin and Bishop Wm A Bringham administered; I anointed him with oil and the Bishop was mouth; Brother Steel's kidneys are affected.

Jun 17, 1890

Tuesday. I had the water on the lot; Clara and William returned from St George Conference; William got his 10 acres of land in the Washington fields set to him. The mares refused the horse; we think they are with folde; I turned them out again. Riley brought up an other load of hay.

Jun 18, 1890

Wednesday. I finished watering with the waste water from the lots above and repaired some fence. The boys hauled the last load of hay from the river field today.

Jun 19, 1890

Thursday. Willie tended the water in the river field; Riley hunted for the cow, but failed to find her; we are fearful that she is drove off in the Jim Andrew's heard of 2,000 that left here at daylight last Tuesday morning, the 17th. I staked a few tomatoes. Young Sister Mamie Whitehead is here; she come from her home in St George with Brother Spilsbury as he returned from conference.

Jun 20, 1890

Friday. This morning Willie started to over take the Jim Andrew's cattle heard to see if our cow and yearling heifer is with it; Riley got a load of wood from the river; I howed a little in the garden and planted a little asparagus seed.

Jun 21, 1890

Saturday. Willie overtook the Jim Andrew's cattle heard of 2,300 head at Shirt's Creek Settlement, 4 o'clock p.m. yesterday; he learned our cow was not in the heard nor had not been in it; he stoped over night at Brother Ashdown's in Cedar; he got home about 5 o'clock p.m. today. Riley worked on the Spring ditch; I got some wire and tresseled a few tomatoes.

Jun 22, 1890

Sunday. At two o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; Elders Geo Spilsbury and Levi Harmon were the speakers; we had a good meeting.

Jun 23, 1890

Monday. We took the water before 9 o'clock this morning because Duffin was not using it. Riley and I got through watering by middle after noon; Willie went to the river farm and chanced the water on the lucern; and with the team, brought a few stakes for the tomatoes. Mr Wiley of Silver Reef, a man taking the sensus, called and recorded the names of our family this forenoon.

Jun 24, 1890

Tuesday. Willie looked for the cow on the range this side of Virgin City Range; he failed to finde her. I wrote two letters: one to my sister Emaline and one to Levi M; enclosed with one Marintha wrote to him which I remailed to him to day. I staked a few tomatoes. After noon, Willie and Riley prepared some of the barn posts for setting.

Jun 25, 1890

Wednesday. The boys set two barn posts and brought some willows from the river for grape stakes. I howed a few beans; I broke the edge of the big hoe by hamering it; also broke the corner off the hoe by dropping it.

Jun 26, 1890

Thursday. There were two large rocks in the way of our barn and the boys put a shot in each one and broke them so we can move them. Brother James Jackson come and made arrangements with Willie to sell his early peaches in the north. Willie took Mamie Whitehead to Leeds; I set a few tomatoes; I got my pension voucher.

Jun 27, 1890

Friday. Riley gathered a load of fruit of Jim Jackson and others to start for the northern market tomorrow morning. I lined up some of my tomatoes with (?) that is stretched on the line along on the stakes to keep the tomatoes off the ground.

Jun 28, 1890

Saturday. Willie started this morning to Beever with fruit to sell. Smith, the dentist, took the impression of my mouth for a set of teeth today. After Willie started, Riley went to the river filed to see to the water.

Jun 29, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended ward meeting in the Hall. The general attendance was small. At six o'clock p.m. was the time appointed for our 9th Quorum of Seventies monthly meeting, but the dentist required me to sit to take the articulation of the teeth he is making for me (as I am gong away tomorrow, I was prevented from going to my meeting until the time had passed. Prest Dodge, John Batty and James Duffin assembled at the Hall

door, but could not enter for want of the key which they could not finde; they adjourned the meeting for one month.

Jun 30, 1890

Monday. Prest Dodge and myself, at 9 o'clock a.m. started up the river to holde meetings in the interest of the Seventies. At 2 o'clock p.m., Prest Dodge, Savage and Humphries, met at the Hall; about a half a dozen Seventies was there; the congregation, as a general invitation to the people of the ward was neglected. The Bishop come in, but business soon required his absence. We had a good meeting considering the small congregation. Prest James Humphries, Geo Right, Robert Reeve, Frank Isom, and Ira Bradshaw gave 50 cents each to the Seventies General Fund. I stoped over night with Brother Pratt's and had supper and brakefast with them.

Jul 1, 1890

Tuesday. At 7 o'clock a.m., we left Brother Humphries (where Brother Dodge stoped over night) for Rockville; Brother Humphries accompanied us. We arrived at Rockville about 10 o'clock a.m. and put up with Bro James Terry; we had dinner and at 2 o'clock p.m., we met with a few of the Seventies at the hall; we exhorted the brethren to faithfulness and a good spirit prevailed. Three of the brethren, namely Pres Sam K Gifford, Godfrey, Hershey and Hosea Stout gave 50 cents each to the Seventies General Fund; and Brothers SK Gifford, Hershey and Godfrey gave 25 cents each to the 9th Quorum fund. I tried, but failed to get any subscriptions to the Historical Record. We stoped with Brother Terry over night.

Jul 2, 1890

Wednesday. After brakefast, we hitched up and drove to Virgin City and took dinner with Brother Humphries; and after, we drove home to Toquerville. Arrangements were made for Prest Dodge and Humphries to holde meeting at Harmony; Levi Savage and John Batty to holde meeting at Leads.

Jul 3, 1890

Thursday. At 10 o'clock, I attended fast meeting at the Hall; after which I went to the dentist Smith's at Brother Geo Spilsburies and got my teeth. Brother Joseph Millet brought in an olde man whose name is Carr; here to watch for a team to take him to St George – he is badly ruptured.

Jul 4, 1890

Friday. The young folks had a picnic in Brother Geo Spilsbury's arber and a dance in the Hall in the evening. I went to the dentist and had my back teeth trimmed a little. We took the water here at 5 p.m. Brother Morris gave Mister Car a ride on his wagon to the Reef this forenoon.

Jul 5, 1890

Saturday. Choring about home; Willie got home from Beaver. Brother Humphries come and tolde us that he could not go to Harmony, for Bro Reeve is bringing goods for Virgin Store was reported on the road drunk and Brother Humphries has to look after him. Pres Dodge and I (Levi Savage) have to go to Harmony tomorrow; and John Barry and James Duffin will go to Leads and holde meeting in the interest of the Seventies.

Jul 6, 1890

Sunday. At about 8 o'clock a.m., Pres Dodge and I got into the carriage and drove to Harmony; at about half past 2 p.m., we arrived. The people had all ready assembled and were waiting our arrival. By request of Pres Dodge, I was the first speaker and occupied nearly an hour; after which Pres Dodge spoke a short time; a good order prevailed and we had a good time. Brother Dodge and I called on the Seventies that were at home and all manifested a good spirit. The brethren donated the amount set opposite the name of the donor as follows:

Wm W Taylor	50 cts
James E Taylor	50 cts
Oren Kelsey	50 cts
Wm A Redd	50 cts
Gottleb Schmutz	50 cts

We took dinner at former acting Bishop Pace and supper at Bishop Redd; and lodged over night at the place of dining. We rested well and took brakefast at the ex BP, he being abscent on business.

Jul 7, 1890

Monday. After brakefast we started home; at Belleview, I had a little talk with my son William who had commenced today to work there for John Allen for \$1 per day and board. We got home about 4 p.m. We also called at Sister Kelsey's; she got a good dinner for us and we partook. When we got home, Riley was ready and soon started to get a load of barn posts out near a place called the "trous".

Jul 8, 1890

Tuesday. I wore my teeth to Harmony, but laid them by when preaching or eating. This morning, the dentist ground me new teeth to what he called a proper articulation; but I think the teeth are rather short – shorter than my natural teeth and he (the dentist himself) said they were short and also if they don't fit he would make me an other pare.

Jul 9, 1890

Wednesday. This fore noon I worked in the garden a little; also went up town and paid Charles Stapely 15 cents cash I owed him for seed corn; I

talked with John Batty a little at the store concerning the indifference manifested by the members of the 9th Quorum of Seventies; also his (John Batty's) engagement with the store prevented him from doing his duty as clerk of the 9th Quorum. I commenced to write a letter to Ann E Collins. Thomas Willis' childe about 15 months olde was drowned between 5 and 6 o'clock this afternoon; it fell into the ditch that conveys the water into the upper part of town.

Jul 10, 1890

Thursday. I took the water at 9 o'clock a.m. Brother Thomas Willis' childe that was drowned yesterday was buried or the funeral commenced at two p.m. today. Riley got home this after noon with a load of good barn posts – six in number. Isaac Haight's olde one-horne cow got in and eat a lot of our corn in the sand hollow and some beans.

Jul 11, 1890

Friday. Riley brought up some willows for tomato stakes.

Jul 12, 1890

Saturday. I chored about home; yesterday I finished writing Annie's letter and mailed it to her. The olde cow had a calf this after noon.

Jul 13, 1890

Sunday. President DD McArthur and David Cannon held meeting here in Toquerville Hall at 2 o'clock p.m. today; the moste part of the discourse was upon the observance of chastity; a good spirit prevailed and we enjoyed the meeting. We had a nice shower of rain after meeting.

Jul 14, 1890

Monday. I found Sister Hait's three cows in the Higby field; I drove them to her; she said she would drive them in an other direction and try to take care of them. Peter Anderson's cow and yearling got in to my corn field and damaged the corn some this forenoon, tho I tried to keep good watch of them, they sliped in again and done more damage. I put her in the stray pen for she don't seem to know what a fence is made for.

Jul 15, 1890

Tuesday. When I put Peter Anderson's cow and yearling in the stray pen, I thought of assessing damages on them, but had changed my minde; and this morning Riley drove them off up the creek. We tried to plow the beans and corn, but found we could not with propriety, so we shall have to hoe them without plowing. Riley howed beans while I cleaned the street ditch from above the corral and down to below the gate. I also cleaned the ditch in the field that carries the water to the corn in the sand hollow.

Jul 16, 1890

Wednesday. At 1 p.m., we took the water on the lot here; Riley tended the water while I went to the Virgin City and see Dr E Smith concerning the extra set of teeth he agreed to make for me as these he has just made for me does not please me; they are too shore. He said he could not be in Toquerville short of 8 or 9 months – then he would make me another set. I have paid Dr E Smith on my teeth, \$2.70 Beaver factory order; \$6 in fruit and \$5 green backs – total \$13.70.

Jul 17, 1890

Thursday. I and Riley howed a few beans; Riley and Clara is going to the young folks conference at Pine Valey; they took a good part of the day to get ready to start tomorrow. I asked Miss Burk to pay the dollar she owed us – the boys for cutting and hauling her hay when she was gone. She refused to pay until she writes to Mrs Curtice and askes what the contract was. She wants us to take the next crop for pay, but we want the money and told her if she did not pay it we would make cost on it; but she still refused.

Jul 18, 1890

Friday. Riley and Clara started for Pine Valey this morning; they went with the Duffin boys and team; I howed the beans.

Jul 19, 1890

Saturday. I howed beans and drove 10 head of cattle from the Higby field for fear they would break into the crop; had a light sprinkle of rain. It appears heavy showers are falling at Washington, St George and Pine Valey; the weather is very warm and has been for several days past.

Jul 20, 1890

Sunday. Willie come home from John Allen's, for whome he has been working the last two weeks. Not being well, I did not attend meeting to day.

Jul 21, 1890

Monday. I howed beans; the weather is very warm. Willie found 16 head of stock in our river field; one was our yearling heifer; we assessed \$1.00 for damages. We put them in the public corral for safe keeping.

Jul 22, 1890

Tuesday. I howed beans; Willie went to the field and repaired the fence where the stock had broken it down; nine head of this stock were taken out by their owners here. Joseph Naegle got angry because Willie required him to pay damages on his one cow and called Willie a g-damed son of a bitch; but Willie would not quarrel with him. Willie and Will Theobald set three barn posts.

Jul 23, 1890

Wednesday. I finished howing the beans. Willie started to the field and he met Vernon Slack who said there were no stock in our field and Willie come back. Willie filed a complaint before John Steel, Justice of the Pease, for damages done by the 6 head of stock not claimed. I sent a telegram to AW Ivins, St George, that I held 4 head of his stock for damages. Willie went to the field and found Walter Slack's two mares and colts in the field again this after noon; he brought them up and put them in our corral. Brother M Slack and I had some unpleasant words, in the store, this after noon concerning the suit for damages done by stock. He endeavored to discourage law suits to collect damages; we assessed \$1.50 damages on the 4 head mentioned above.

Jul 24, 1890

Thursday. The day was celebrated here with a Sunday School Jubilee for the children and a dance for them in the after noon; also a dance for the adults in the evening. Justice John Steel wrote a discreption of the cattle which he and Constable John Batty being held by complaint made by Wm B Savage for damages done to his lucern and requested me to poste it on the tree in front of the store which I did. After Constable John Batty had read it, John Batty the Constable declines to receive the cattle. Riley and Clara got home about 2 o'clock p.m.

Jul 25, 1890

Friday. About 8 o'clock this morning, the cattle held for damages, as stated above, were seen coming down the street. I inquired of the constable and he said he had not been near them and knew nothing about them; hence they must have been in the corral without feed or water about 6 hours; but I think they had help to get out. Willie and Riley cut the lucern in the river field to day; I howed corn.

Jul 26, 1890

Saturday. I howed corn; Willie brought the mower from the river field; Riley worked on the west field ditch.

Jul 27, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; by request of the Bishop, I spoke to the people a while, after which Brother Hammond spoke a while. At 6 o'clock p.m., I attended the monthly meeting of the 9th Quorum of Seventies. There were in attendance: Prests AE Dodge, Levi Savage; of members: D Spilsbury, John Batty, clerk, James Duffin, C Granger; Elders: Oliver Slack, James Marshal and High Priest John Steel. Our meeting was adjourned until one month. Riley took the water at 9 o'clock this morning. Levi Harmon tolde Willie to bring up the Ivins stock and he would pay the

damages on them and take the stock. Willie got them and put them in our corral; the damage was \$4 and care and feed \$1.30. Bro Wilkins boy from Leeds got their cow and says his father will pay the damage on her.

Jul 28, 1890

Monday. We kept AW Ivins' four head of stock in our corral last night and this morning, Levi Harmon took them in charge; said that he would be responsible to me for damages and expense of keeping now on said cattle as follows:

For damages as assessed	\$4.00
For care and feed	
(25 cts per head)	\$1.00
For telegraphing	.30
Total	\$5.30

Jul 29, 1890

Tuesday. The ground was too wet to hoe corn; I cut a little white flint corn on the lot; the weather is very warm. The boys paid (blank) lbs tithing hay today.

Jul 30, 1890

I hoed corn; the boys hauled a load of hay from the river field and put the water on the lucern. Evening, we attended a Sunday School meeting at the Hall; Elder George Godard of Salt Lake City is here in the interest on the Sunday School. The house was well filled and Elder Godard gave the children some excellent instruction.

Jul 31, 1890

Thursday. I hoed corn; the boys hauled the last of this cutting of hay from the river. Walter Slack brought 720 lbs of hay to pay stock damages. After noon, the boys commenced cutting the Higby hay; they broke the machine and had to quit when nearly done.

Aug 1, 1890

Friday. I hoed corn; the boys worked at the hay.

Aug 2, 1890

Saturday. I finished hoeing the corn; he boys worked at the hay.

Aug 3, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock, I attended Ward meeting; the Bishop was absent. By request of Councelor Stapely, Brother James Jackson gave the sacrament to the people; after meeting I went to Regular Naegle; had a little argument on plural marriage.

Aug 4, 1890

Monday. Today is our election; Tom Willis is on the ticket and will be elected constable. I am afflicted again with the bowel complaint and am not

able to do much today. I blocked out a couple of scythe whet stones. We set the barn post that stands in the chicken coop this morning; the boys hauled hay from the Higby field.

Aug 5, 1890

Tuesday. I am yet unable to do any thing but chore around a little. This morning I got a 20 cents packet of tea at the co-op store on Sam Dodge's account. I gave John Batty 50 cents donation to the Seventies General Fund. This afternoon he tolde me he had sent \$8.50, all that was collected, to head quarters. To day, the boys hauled four loads of hay from the Higby filed; this finishes this cutting; has the appearance of rain.

Aug 6, 1890

Wednesday. Riley got a load of drift wood from the river; Willie went to Leads to get the young mare, but those who brought her up had turned her out. I mowed some of the lucern on the lot; I am not able to do much.

Aug 7, 1890

Thursday. I had a very bad time last night caused by pain and looseness in the stomach and bowels. To day I am scarcely able to be around, but I managed to write a short letter to Sister Ann E Collins. Willie and Riley are gathering fruit preparatory for Willie to start for Beaver to morrow. Sarnie Ford stoped with us for the night and Katie Kemp is here on a visit.

Aug 8, 1890

Friday. Willie started this morning for Beaver with fruit to sell. Riley watered the lot. I wrote a letter to Bro Wm S Snow of St George concerning house rent; another boy from Kanara come hunting cattle and with Sarnie Ford stoped over night.

Aug 9, 1890

Saturday. We had a good shower last night. Riley worked on the west field ditch reparing a break; I got some homopathic medicine of Regular Naegle and took some; I think it will help me.

Aug 10, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting. The Bishop lead the singing. Our heifer got into John Batty's field; his boy drove her up.

Aug 11, 1890

Monday. I borrowed 4 lbs flour of Bro Williams; moved some of the lucern; Riley brought up the mares and colts.

Aug 12, 1890

Tuesday. I went to St George with Brother AE Dodge. We left home about 2 o'clock and got to Brother Windsor's just at dark. We took a lunch of our own for supper, then spread our beds on the straw and laide down for the night; for we did not wish to trouble Brother Winsor's folks at that late hour.

Aug 13, 1890

Wednesday. We arose this morning feeling well having rested well. We took breakfast with Brother Winsor. Brother Dodge attended to his work in the temple. I left my traveling suit at Sister Julia Snow's and spent the day in looking for a house for our children to live in this winter while going to school. I rented three rooms in the Iring house of Brother Wm Snow for \$5 per month – one third cash. I stoped over night at Sister Julia Snow's.

Aug 14, 1890

Thursday. After breakfast, I met Brother Dodge at Sister Thompson's; we got into the carriage and drove to Washington; called on Sister Nielson and I paid her \$10 in golde that I borrowed of her last March; also paid her 50 cts. I did not get the \$10 note she held for it was locked in the safe; her son Israel was away from home with the key in his pocket. She agreed to destroy the note. We drove to OB Adams at Harrisburg and took dinner; we got two water melons at Wm Harris, Leads. He was not home but there were some children there. We got home a little before sunset; all well.

Aug 15, 1890

Friday. I finished mowing the lucern on the lot.

Aug 16, 1890

Saturday. I howed a little in the garden; Riley turned the water out of the field ditch; Willie got home from Beaver and Millford loaded with goods for Geo Spilsbury and some for Cyrus West at the Reef; all well.

Aug 17, 1890

Sunday. To day my son Wm B Savage is 21 years olde. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting. Elders David Spilsbury and James Duffin were the speakers. At 7 o'clock p.m., Prest McArthur and John T Woodbery of St George held meeting in the Hall. The house was well filled; the elders gave some excellent instruction of the principles of the Gospil; exhorted the Saints to faithfulness.

Aug 18, 1890

Monday. Willie took the 300 lbs freight he had for Cy West to the Reef; he only got 1¼ cwt freight – he should have got 1½ cwt lbs. I hoed the tomatoes; the folks picked 500 lbs tomatos this p.m.; Wm will take them to Beaver or start the day after tomorrow. Yesterday I was hardly able to be around and not much better to day.

Aug 19, 1890

Tuesday. We had the water today. Willie and Riley gathered a load of fruit to take to Beaver; I am not able to do much.

Aug 20, 1890

Wednesday. Willie started this morning with a load of fruit to Beaver. I tended the waste water on the corn; Riley took the water on the Higby land, also went to the river field.

Aug 21, 1890

Thursday. I mowed the weeds along the ditch along the side of the corn. Riley helped Ammeal Brussel haul hay. The relief society sisters from St George held meeting in the Hall here at 10 o'clock today. Then they went up the river to hold meetings there. Olde Sisters Ivins, Whitehead and Woodbury were apart of the company; olde Brother Samuel Miles drove the team. A south squall of wind blew the top of our hay stack off this after noon.

Aug 22, 1890

Friday. I mowed a few more brush and weeds that grew in and along the water ditch. The sisters of the Relief Society, that went up the river yesterday, got word that Brother Woodbury was very sick and they returned here this after noon. A horse and buggy from St George started home with Sister Woodbury this evening. Sister Whitehead stoped with us for the night. A heavy south wind took the top of our hay stack off yesterday; we put it on again this morning. Riley got Brother Dodge's team and hauled a load of his peaches that we had taken to dry.

Aug 23, 1890

Saturday. Brother Miles, his wife and Sister Whitehead started home this morning. I helped the folks cut a few peaches, but I am not well; I am scarcely able to be around. The north wind took the top off our stack again today.

Aug 24, 1890

Sunday. I am not well; I remained at home and recorded some of my ordinations to the Priesthood. Wiley Nebeker got in from Arazonia to day.

Aug 25, 1890

Monday. I am still unwell, but I worked in the garden a little to day. Levi Harmon said to me to day, in the store, that AW Ivins would pay the damage his cattle done me. Riley worked on the west field ditch; the folks got a load of Bro Dodge's peaches with his team to dry.

Aug 26, 1890

Tuesday. Riley worked half day for olde man Williams. I helped cut and lay out peaches to dry.

Aug 27, 1890

Wednesday. Riley worked for old man Williams. I helped the folks with their peaches and cut weeds out of the ditch.

Aug 28, 1890

Thursday. I helped the folks put our more peaches. Willie got home this evening about 10 o'clock having done well; he brought home a nice black pig which he bought for \$4; he also brought ten hundred lbs of flour for Lowder at the Reef. Riley brought up the mares this p.m.; they were in Jim Duffin's crop in the Bawker field.

Aug 29, 1890

Friday. Willie took the flour to Lowder; he got \$5 for hauling 10 hundred lbs from Beaver. Riley drove the mares up the Laverkin bench; I helped about the fruit.

Aug 30, 1890

Saturday. Yesterday and to day, I budded a few peaches of a late variety; also helped about the fruit. We had a little rain last night and two or three little showers to day; the rain is bad for fruit drying.

Aug 31, 1890

Sunday. Last night we had three heavy thunder showers; we have a great deal of fruit on the boards drying; this morning they looked well drenched. I did not go to meeting to day not being well. I wrote two letters today – one to my sister Emaline Waldron and on to her son Bejamine Waldron about some wine he wants me to send him. The day has been pleasant. This evening I broke the only lamp chimney we had in the house; the wife borrowed one of Sister Hammond for the evening. Our young folks and Foresythes and Sister Nell went to the tunnel; they did not get back until late bed time. Will Stapely had his fathers horse, but his father took the horse out of the team before they got out of town; they got another one.

Sep 1, 1890

Monday. Willie wanted to load fruit for Beaver, but the weather seemed uncertain so they concluded to wait until the morrow. The boys brought the mower from the Higby field and detached the broken parts to get it repaired; as usual, I chored about home.

Sep 2, 1890

Tuesday. The boys, Willie and Riley, loaded fruit for Beaver; I worked around home. Brother Foresythe's young folks and those from Pinto made us an evening visit.

Sep 3, 1890

Wednesday. I am at home; helped cut and lay out peaches and attended to other common place things about home.

Sep 4, 1890

Thursday. At 10 o'clock, I attended Fast meeting. There were a good attendance and a good spirit prevailed. Brother Levi Harmon had his child blessed; also Mary Naegle had her infant child blessed. I took 7 ½ lbs of white beans to Brother Slack as donation for the poor.

Sep 5, 1890

Friday. I helped put out peaches; the load the folks had taken to dry for old man Williams. I got Squire John Steel to execute my pension voucher and mailed it.

Sep 6, 1890

Saturday. At 1 o'clock p.m. I went to the Hal to attend Seventies Meeting; but as there was no one come but President Dodge and Levi Savage, we had no meeting. Brother Dan Siler and Wilkinson, from Leeds, come at a very late hour. At 9 o'clock a.m., we took the water on the lot.

Sep 7, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting.

Sep 8, 1890

Monday. Riley worked on the Spring ditch; I went to the river field and drove cattle from around the field and repaired the fence a little. We cut a load of peaches for old man Williams which is about the last peach cutting for this year.

Sep 9, 1890

Tuesday. I chored about home. Riley drove some cattle up from the river field and drove them out the upper end of town.

Sep 10, 1890

Wednesday. I chored about home; wrote a letter to Carrie Eldredge of Denver; Riley turned the water in to the head of the field ditch and cut the sand out. At 7:30 p.m., all of our family (but Willie) attended meeting at the Hall. Apostle Lyman and Bishop of Panquich discoursed upon the principles of union and economy; their instructions were excellent; the house was well filled.

Sep 11, 1890

Thursday. I chored about home; Willie got home from Beaver about 11 o'clock to night; he sold his fruit well.

Sep 12, 1890

Friday. Last night at 9 o'clock, we took the water on the lot and kept it until 12 o'clock noon.

Sep 13, 1890

Saturday. I got up this morning feeling very bad having been troubled during the night with the bowel complaint. I had arraigned with Brother Dodge to

join teams with him and go to St George Conference, but being so unwell I declined going. Bro Dodge went alone with his own team. I blocked out a letter to sent to my cousin William Savage.

Sep 14, 1890

Sunday. I was not well and remained at home.

Sep 15, 1890

Monday. Riley and I put the machine together and repaired the wagon tounge; Willie went to the St George Conference.

Sep 16, 1890

Tuesday. We had a heavy rain; Willie and Tena Foresythe together on horse back were out in all the heavy rain and got drenched to the skin.

Sep 17, 1890

Wednesday. Willie and Riley cut the lower patch of lucern in the river field. The ditches are badly damaged by the heavy rain yesterday.

Sep 18, 1890

Thursday. The boys finished cutting hay in the river field; I chored about home.

Sep 19, 1890

Friday. The boys put up some of their hay, but it commenced to rain and they put on a small load and come home; their hay was wet and their clothes were wet through.

Sep 20, 1890

Saturday. The boys and I commenced cutting our corn to day; we cut and hauled five loads.

Sep 21, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; by request of the Bishop, I assisted John T Batty administer the sacrament; but just previous to the administering of the sacrament, Richard Higby made his confession and asking parden of the people of the Ward for seducing Lunie Lamb. He was pardoned with the understanding that he be baptized. From the Bishop and others, we heard a good report of the late conference at St George.

Sep 22, 1890

Monday. Willie put up the hay and hauled a load home; we had some rain to day and the hay was rather wet. John Batty, the cleark in the co-op store, told Willie this evening that he could have a load of freight from Milford for the co-op store and wanted him to start tomorrow morning; Willie said he would start Wednesday morning.

Sep 23, 1890

Tuesday. Riley and I hauled the last load of hay from the river field and Willie gathered fruit to take to Milford.

Sep 24, 1890

Wednesday. Willie started this morning for Milford with fruit to sell and to bring a load of goods for the Toquerville Co-op Store; I finished husking the white corn. Riley helped olde man Williams with his molasses makeing. One of Bro James Jackson's boys drove up our two year olde mares; she is left in David Spilsbury's corral for the night. I exchanged 50 lbs tomatoes for 50 lbs grapes with Lucy Nebeker. There is an entertainment to night to raise funds to purchases books for the Sunday School.

Sep 25, 1890

Thursday. I found a large white ox in my field this morning; I think he was drove over the fence out of Mary Lamb's lot into mine; I repaired the fence where he went out. I cleaned the hog pen and stable.

Sep 26, 1890

Friday. I repaired the corral gate on Thursday the 25th.

Sep 27, 1890

Saturday. I chored about home; sorted some corn and put it in boxes ready to feed. This morning, Riley put into Geo Spilsbury's store 2_ lbs of our dried peaches; and Clara and Adelaide this after noon, traded out the amount up to 8 cts a pound.

Sep 28, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall; John Batty and James Duffin were the speakers. At 6 o'clock p.m., I attended Seventies meeting at the Hall; Pres AE Dodge presiding. There were two prests, 4 members present including John Batty, cleark and Bros Foresythe and Oliver Slack. After the meeting opened, liberty was given to anyone to speak that they wished to; Brother McMullin, James Duffin and myself (Levi Savage) were the speakers.

Sep 29, 1890

Monday. Riley went over the river hunting for the mares. Soon after he started it commenced to rain and continued the moste of the time during the day. Some time after dark he returned wet and colde, not having found the mares.

Sep 30, 1890

Tuesday. We had heavy rain and thunder last night. I made a troft for the two young hogs and put them together in the chicken coop.

Oct 1, 1890

Wednesday. I husked a little corn; Riley hauled two loads of baggus from the Slack Mill that Brother Batty let him have. Miss Burk got angry at the tricks of the children and refused to deliver the mail this evening; she is a

rather disagreeable post master. Ashton Nebeker come in this after noon; he has been away from home over four years carrying the mail in Arazonia.

Oct 2, 1890

Thursday. The family continued their fast this morning until after fast meeting; Clara, her mother, auntie and I attended the meeting. Riley went to hunt the mares; he found them and turned them in to the river field. I wrote two letters this p.m. – one to Levi M saying I had remailed his letter to Marantha, and one to Benj Waldron; after which I went up town and had a chat of two hours with Ashton Nebeker.

Oct 3, 1890

Friday. I repaired the hog trofts; the wind blows strong and colde from the north; a sprinkle of cold rain commenced to fall about sunset. Willie got home about 9 o'clock this evening; it being so dark, it bothered him to drive and he left his wagon about two miles out and rode in on horseback.

Oct 4, 1890

Saturday. Willie took a barrel of whiskey of 400 lbs and a mattress; he got \$6 freight. I was not well all day and the wind blew colde from the north and I remained in the house the moste of the time.

Oct 5, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting; Ed Lamb and Ash Nebeker were the speakers. After meeting, the Bishop called a meeting of all the Priesthood of Toquerville and investigated the School Trustee oposition election case. Some of those that voted the opposition ticket and Brother Slack for dereliction of duty, were implicated; asked pardon which was granted. This morning we had a frost that nipped the beans and the sweet potatoes a little.

Oct 6, 1890

Monday. Willie and Clara went to Virgin City and traided out the 300 lbs freight that Willie had brought for the store. Riley helped old man Williams pick and grind a few grapes; I husked some corn.

Oct 7, 1890

Tuesday. Willie and Riley commenced to cut hay on the Higby land; Riley took sick and Willie finished cutting the hay. I told John Batty that he would have to pay Willie for bringing a tun of freight for he would have brought it if it had been there; he said he would not; I said I will test you fellowship on it them. I cut some corn.

Oct 8, 1890

Wednesday. Willie finished cutting lucern on the Higby place; I cut corn; Riley is unwell.

Oct 9, 1890

Thursday. Willie and I put up the hay. It rained before we got done and continued during the afternoon; Riley is better.

Oct 10, 1890

Friday. We finished cutting our corn to day.

Oct 11, 1890

Saturday. The boys paid 800 lbs tithing hay. While they had gone for a load of Lora Higby's share, a heavy hailstorm occurred accompanied with thunder and lightning; they piled it from out side into her barn in a heavy rain.

Oct 12, 1890

Sunday. There were a very first frost this morning and none of the family went to meeting today; I was not well.

Oct 13, 1890

Monday. The boys finished hauling the hay from the Higby field.

Oct 14, 1890

Tuesday. The boys hauled a load of wood from up the Higby field; I repaired some of the Higby field fence where Brother AE Dodge's cows had broke in. The boys had gone to bed and I was just going when the wind suddenly rose; I called the boys and we went and put weights on the stack of hay, but the wind had blown some off before we got the weights on.

Oct 15, 1890

Wednesday. Riley worked for olde man Williams; Willie cut 4 acres of lucern for Ham Wallis for 200 lbs wheat; I husked a little corn. Olde Sister Williams was taken very sick this after noon. I finished digging the sweet potatoes.

Oct 16, 1890

Thursday. Willie and Riley got 300 lbs grapes for Willie to take to Beaver.

Oct 17, 1890

Friday. Willie started for Beaver. I bought a new hat at the co-op store; also bought a ½ pt of whiskey of Brother AE Dodge. I am much afflicted with the disentary and I got the brandy for medisin. Riley worked for olde man Williams. The brandy, sugar and nutmeg checked the diarea immediately so that I haven't another passage for 24 hours. In the evening at supper, I was seized with fainting and very near went off.

Oct 18, 1890

Saturday. I was not able to be out. Riley worked for old man Williams.

Oct 19, 1890

Sunday. I remained in the house the moste of the day, not being well.

Oct 20, 1890

Monday. The winde blew heavy from the north; I remained indoors. Riley worked for olde man Williams; I am not well, but my health is improveing a little.

Oct 21, 1890

Tuesday. I husked a little corn; Riley worked for olde man Williams.

Oct 22, 1890

Wednesday. I husked a little corn; Riley worked for olde man Williams.

Oct 23, 1890

Thursday. I husked a little corn; Riley worked for olde man Williams.

Oct 24, 1890

Friday. Last evening, I and family attended a surprise party for Regular and Pallinea Naegle; they are going to Mexico; they start this morning.

Oct 25, 1890

Saturday. I husked corn. Riley repaired he corner of Miss Burk's house; she then paid him the dollar she owed for the cutting of her lucern last summer. This after noon, I bought a pare o \$5 boots of the Spilsbury Store; they were booked to me.

Oct 26, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock, I attended ward meeting. James Jackson and I were the speakers; the congregation was rather small. At 7 o'clock p.m., I attended Seventies meeting. There were 4 Seventies present, viz; Pres AE Dodge, Levi Savage, John Batty – cleark and Christopher Granger – member. Presidents AE Dodge, Levi Savage, High Priests J Steel and J Jackson were the speakers.

Oct 27, 1890

Monday. I husked corn; the wife saved the husks. Riley threshed a few beans; Willie did not come last night as we expected, but he come about 4 o'clock p.m. to day having left his wagon at Sandy, 3 miles our with a broken wheel; Riley went and stoped with the wagon over night.

Oct 28, 1890

Tuesday. I husked corn; the wife saved the husks. Willie got olde man Williams' team and he and Riley brought his wagon in; he had on over 2,000 lbs flour and nearly 1,000 lbs of other goods. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended a meeting at the Hall held by R and E Snow Bros of St George, to ratify the nomination of John T Cane for deligate to congress.

Oct 29, 1890

Wednesday. I finished husking corn; Willie and Riley pulled and hauled about half of the beans.

Oct 30, 1890

Thursday. The boyes and I finished pulling the beans; paid 215 lbs tithing corn. In the after noon, we repaired the wagon preparatory for Riley and Adelaide to go to Pinto to get some 40 lbs butter that Adelaide had contracted of Saffa & Gerry Page, Riley got a pair of \$3 boots at Spilsbury's Store.

Oct 31, 1890

Friday. Riley, his mother and Adelaide started for Pinto this morning; Willie worked his pole tax by throwing the loose rock out of the road from here to Sandy; I threshed beans.

Nov 1, 1890

Saturday. I threshed beans; Willie went to try to buy a stove; he made no purchase.

Nov 2, 1890

Sunday. Not being well, I remained at home.

Nov 3, 1890

Monday. Willie and I finished threshing the beans; we expected Riley and his mother and auntie home today, but they have not come yet at 9 p.m. Riley and his mother and Aunty returned from Saffa Page's this evening. They got 30 lbs butter for their pickles; a small hog for \$5 cash and 11 bushels potatoes at 1 ½ cents per lb for wine at a dollar a gallon.

Nov 4, 1890

Tuesday. Willie cast his first vote for John T Cane for Utah deligate to Congress; I started to St George on horseback and stoped over night with Israel Nielson at Washington.

Nov 5, 1890

Wednesday. I rode to St George; paid my taxes \$7.20; took dinner at Sister Julia Snows; failed to hire a stove; settled \$4.35 of co-op store debt and returned to Washington and stoped at Israel Neilsons.

Nov 6, 1890

Thursday. I rode home; it has the appearance of rain.

Nov 7, 1890

Friday. Willie and Clara started for St George School; Adelaide went to keep house; Riley drove the team of Hesaciah Duffin and goes and boards with them for \$3 per week. It rains a little and come on heavy at night.

Nov 8, 1890

Saturday. Brother Dodge's stock is breaking into my foder; I had some sharp words with him over it. I bought a gallon of wine of Regular Naegle to make medison for my dispepsy.

Nov 9, 1890

Sunday. This morning I see Brother Dodge and begged his pardon for the rash, but just language I used to him for his allowing his stock to break into my fodder. At 2 o'clock, I attended Ward meeting. Missionaries from Leads, Elders D McMullin and Lathern were the speakers; we had a very good meeting. Riley got home late this evening having hauled Sam Dodge's loaded wagon; Sam's team was given out and bawky; Sam hauled Riley's empty wagon.

Nov 10, 1890

Monday. Riley loaded his wagon with wood and other things for St George again.

Nov 11, 1890

Tuesday. This morning Riley and his mother started for St George. I was not well but I repaired the fence to keep the stock out; a cow and bull was in last night.

Nov 12, 1890

Wednesday. A short time after dark last night, the wind rose from the north and blew a fearful gale all night and continued all day to day. Riley got home from St George about sundown this evening. I wrote and mailed a letter to Mr Haynes of Murray (SL County). Nov 13, 1890

Thursday. Riley worked on the Laverkin wood road; I picked up some of the beans that were scattered in threshing. This evening, Riley brought the calf home that he bought of olde man Williams.

Nov 14, 1890

Friday. Riley worked on the Laverkin wood road; I cleaned a sack and half of beans; finished them all but a few tailings. The wind was rather unsteady for good work.

Nov 15, 1890

Saturday. Riley worked on the Laverkin wood road; I finished cleaning up the beans and picked up a few that scattered as we pulled them.

Nov 16, 1890

Sunday. I remained at home intending to write to Sister Ann E Collins, but I am not well and too nervous to write.

Nov 17, 1890

Monday. I cleaned a few beans that had been gathered with a lot of rubbish and gravel, but it is the last ones. This evening, Dr (blank) a Presbyterian minister preached in Toquerville Hall; none of the family went to hear him but Riley. Last evening, olde man Williams, coming from the north, broke his wagon on the Black Ridge near Sandy. Riley, with his team, helped him in with it to day.

Nov 18, 1890

Tuesday. I penciled a letter to Sister Ann E Collins; Riley got a load of wood.

Nov 19, 1890

Wednesday I shifted the corn out of small boxes into larger ones. Riley repaired the wagon box and prepared to start for Cedar tomorrow.

Nov 20, 1890

Thursday. This morning, Riley started for Cedar; I picked up a few beans that were scattered on the ground by pulling. It had the appearance of rain yesterday, but it is fine today.

Nov 21, 1890

Friday. I finished picking up the beans scattered over the bean patch.

Nov 22, 1890

Saturday. I repaired the fence across the street at the lower end of the lane between Mary Lamb and Theobald by cutting some wilde plum trees and pulling them into the gap the cattle had made in the fence; also burned some brush and grass that grew along the ditch.

Nov 23, 1890

Sunday. Riley stoped at Bellview last night and got home about (blank) o'clock this morning. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Elders John T Batty, Levi Harmon and James Duffin were the speakers.

Nov 24, 1890

Monday. I paid 40 lbs white beans for tithing; also paid 25 lbs white beans and 50 lbs flour that I owed Regular Naegle. Riley got a good load of wood from the Laverkin wood ranch just opened.

Nov 25, 1890

Tuesday. We killed our pig; olde Brother Williams helped us. Riley put a load of wood on the wagon to take it to St George tomorrow. This evening he took it on the grape hill for a good start in the morning.

Nov 26, 1890

Wednesday. This morning Riley started for St George with his load of wood. I chored about home; paid Brother Alger 30 lbs flour and 75 cts cash for mending Willie's boots and repares on other shoes; we owe him a few beans yet.

Nov 27, 1890

Thursday. We cut and salted our pig today. I bought 50 lbs salt of Bro Spilsbury to salt the pig with; I paid 3 cts per lb for it – cash. Riley got home from St George this evening.

Nov 28, 1890

Friday. Riley brought up the mares and colts; we branded the colts and branded and marked our two calves.

Nov 29, 1890

Saturday. Riley worked on the Laverkin wood road; I tied and cleared up the stalks.

Nov 30, 1890

Sunday. At 2 o'clock p.m., Riley and I attended Ward meeting. Elder John Steel was the speaker. The weather continues very pleasant.

Dec 1, 1890

Monday. Riley repaired and loaded his wagon for St George tomorrow.

Dec 2, 1890

Tuesday. Riley started for St George this morning; Adelaide Jackson went with him to go to school and board with our folks there. I shelled a little corn.

Dec 3, 1890

Wednesday. It commenced to rain this after noon. Shortly after dark, Riley returned from St George considerably saturated with rain.

Dec 4, 1890

Thursday. At 10 o'clock a.m., I attended fast meeting at the Hall; there were 4 sisters and 9 brethren present all tolde except a few children. The Bishop was abscent and C Stapely, first councilor, presided. Brother Slack presented his two sons for forgiveness; namely Vernon Slack for breaking into the co-op store; and Horis Slack for indulgence with his wife before they were married. Elder Steel and I (Levi Savage) thought it best to bring these matters before a more general meeting of the Ward. In the midst of my remarks, Councilor Stapely arose and explained, "of course". I stoped talking and sat down; when Councilor Stapely sat down, I arose and by permission finished my remarks. The brethren and sisters present voted a forgiveness and Councilor Stapely said the two brethren would be baptized this after noon; and any other baptisms deserved could be attended to. Horris Slack's child was named and blessed under the hands of Brothers Slack, Stapely and Steel. Counselor Stapely's conduct to me to day was considered very unbecoming to say the least. It rained steadily all last night.

Dec 5, 1890

Friday. It rained the moste of the time to day; I remained at home and sorted a few seed beans. Riley cut the top off one of the cottonwoods that stands in front of our lot.

Dec 6, 1890

Saturday. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended the 9th Quorum of Seventies Conference. Prests Dodge, L Savage, SF Gifford, O Demille and J Humphries were present; also a number of members and we had a very good time; meeting over, we adjourned to meet at 6 o'clock evening at Pres AE Dodge's house. At 6 o'clock we met as per adjournment. Pres Humphries went home soon after the 2 o'clock meeting. Pres Dodge, Savage, Gifford, Demille, Freeborn Gifford, J Millet Jr were present at the evening meeting; also John Batty, the cleark. After the evening meeting, the council went into cession. They deliberated upon the requisition of the first council to send them 4 or 5 manes from our quorum for missionary labors; also the propriety of requesting, by letter, a visit of some of the council as our quorum is not complete. Brother John Batty mad a request in writing for a recommend to join the High Priest Quorum; it was taken under advisement; at 11 o'clock council adjourned subject to call.

Dec 7, 1890

Sunday. The winde blew colde from the north; I remained at home and commenced to write a letter to my cousin Wm Savage, my uncle Alanson's oldest son.

Dec 8, 1890

Monday. The winde blew colde from the north again to day. I remained in the house the moste of the day; I wrote a letter to my cousin William Savage of Waterman, Indiana. Riley worked his six day to day on the Laverkin wood rode; it finishes his assessment up to date.

Dec 9, 1890

Tuesday. Riley hauled a load of wood over the new road from up the Laverkin; I chored about home.

Dec 10, 1890

Wednesday. Riley cut the top off the cottonwood trees; I trimmed them and hauled them; he also helped olde man Williams press out his vinegar and put it into our barrel. Evening, Riley went to Vernon Slack's wedding dance.

Dec 11, 1890

Thursday. I took my boots to Brother Rush for repares. I see Brother Roosh at work on Bishop Bringhurst's new house and tolde him there was a chance for him to take a gospel mission if he felt like it; but he rather declined saying, "I don't want to go, but if I am called by proper authority, I would go if I can have means to pay my expenses and my family cared for during my absence". I tried to encourage him, but I think I made little or no affect. Riley repaired his wagon.

Dec 12, 1890

Friday. I cut some of the cottonwood into fire wood. Riley hauled a load of wood from up the Laverkin. Coming down hill, the brake gave way; the team was crowded off the road and the wagon turned over; but no damage was done but to right up the wagon and reload the wood.

Dec 13, 1890

Saturday. I went to St George on horseback, but failed to get there in time to attend priesthood meeting. I found my folks in St George well and comfortable. Adelaide Jackson is boarding with our folks and going to the Academy; she is well pleased with her situation and prospects.

Dec 14, 1890

Sunday. At 10 o'clock a.m., I attended conference in St George Tabernacle; also again at 2 o'clock p.m. and we had a good meeting tho none of the apostles were present.

Dec 15, 1890

Monday. At 10 o'clock a.m., I again attended conference; Elder Smith and Councelor Ivins were the speakers and we were well edified. This afternoon, I went to the temple to see Elder James G Blake, but he was out and I failed to see him. I then got my horse from the Tithing Barn where I had him and rode to Washington and stoped with Israel Neilson for the night. My son William went with Brother Miles to work on the Washington Dam.

Dec 16, 1890

Tuesday. This morning, I showed Israel Nielson the Historical Record I had for sale, but the scarcity of money prevented his buying. After brakefast, I started home by way of the Washington Dam. The men are at work with great energy realizing the salvation of the people depends upon the water being brought on to their farming lands. It is a gigantic piece of work. I got home about sunset.

Dec 17, 1890

Wednesday. I repaired the front wagon wheel and Riley shod the horses preparatory for Riley to go to work on the Washington Dam with William. My health is improveing.

Dec 18, 1890

Thursday. This morning, Riley intended to have had started with the team to work on the Washington Dam, but he could not get ready. We repaired the hinde wagon wheel and shelled some corn for his horse feed.

Dec 19, 1890

Friday. The fog and mist of rain caused delay and Riley started late with team and outfit to work on the Washington Dam. It was rather showery all day. Brother Dodge called me and requested me to call at his house during

the day and make arrangements to go to Harmony and select a couple of Seventies there for missionary labors as we have been requested by the First Council of Seventies to send them 4 or 5 names from our quorum for this purpas. I went, but the weather being unsettled, we were not able to set the time for going.

Dec 20, 1890

Saturday. The day is pleasant; I made a tought for the chickens. This evening, Sam Dodge come and tolde me that his father wished to start for Harmony early tomorrow morning; I tolde him I would be ready to go with him.

Dec 21, 1890

Sunday. This morning, Brother AE Dodge and I started for Harmony to select or get two names of Seventies preparatory for missionary service. We drove to Brother Orin Kelsey's; we found Brother Kelsey afflicted with rheumatism not able to take a mission. Riding in the cool north winde we were very chilly; stoped an hour, warmed, took dinner; then drove to Harmony where we arrived just after noon meeting was dismissed. Bishop Redd of the place appointed a meeting for us at early candle light and had the people notified. We then put up with the Bishop and had supper. At the appointed time and place, we found a good congregation of Saints. Pres Dodge spoke first, then I spoke – both speaking on Gospel principles to an attentive audience. There were but a few Seventies present. At the close of the meeting we interviewed Brother Pierce; found a good spirit; and willing to prepare for the requirement. Elder Taylor, who also was suggested was abscent. We had a bed at Bishop Redd's and I arose in the morning well refreshed; but Brother Dodge having takeing a little colde was not so well. Bishop Redd said he would ask Elder Taylor if he was willing to prepare for the missionary field and if so he should write to us to that fact. We partook of a good breakfast and started for home; took dinner with Allen at Bellview and got home about sundown. I found all well at home except some wilde animal had got into the cop and killed 6 of our laying hens.

Dec 23, 1890

Tuesday. Olde man Williams proffered his horse and wagon to me to take the wine grapes and money to pay Mr Page of Little Pinto for the pig and potatoes that the folks bought of him last month. The 10 gallons wine he owed Riley was measured to me this evening. While I was there, Dave Baxter come in and received full pay for the place; they had bot of him; a crowd of drinking boys hung around until I come home.

Dec 24, 1890

Wednesday. This morning I started for Daniel Pages of little Pinto to pay him the 10 gallons wine, 32 lbs grapes, \$5 cash that our folks had promised him for a pig, & potatoes bought of him last October. I got there about 10 o'clock at night; all well. The distance is about 32 miles.

Dec 25, 1890

Thursday. I started for home about 9 o'clock this morning. I drove to Harmony where I see Brothers James Prince and James Taylor who stated in writing that they were not prepared to take a preaching mission now and could not be ready less than 6 months or a year. I endeavored to comply with, if possible, for perhaps they would be no more ready at the years end than now. Sister Prince prepared a little dinner and I partook. I started and arrived at home about 9 o'clock night. The moon was at the full and showed butifully.

Dec 26, 1890

Friday. I gave Pres Dodge the notes of Brothers Prince and Taylor declining the mission; also the 50 cts of Brother Prince's donation to the Seventies yearly fund for the year 1890; the cleark, John T Batty recorded it.

Dec 27, 1890

Saturday. I took a glass of wind huredly just before going to bed last night and very soon after, I was taken with a severe deadly pain in my stomach which lasted two hours or more. The severity gradually ceased, but I have felt the affects all day. I tried to pencil a letter to Ed Stevenson, SL City, but quit and went up town and tried but failed to hire a conveyance to St George. I supposed the pain was caused by obstruction of gasses in the stomach. This evening, Riley rode home from St George with Ben Foresythe. He and Willie has nearly worked our their assessment on the Washington Dam.

Dec 28, 1890

Sunday. After breakfast, Rile took our Frank horse and rode to St George. At 2 o'clock p.m., I attended Ward meeting at the Hall. Brother Theobald, Levi Savage, Bishop Bringhurst and Martin Slack were the speakers; they exhorted the saints to faithfulness. Elder Slack advised the burning of the pamphlet that is being circulated by the Josephites; it endeavors to prove that plural marriage originated with Brigham Young and that the Prophet Joseph Smith had but one wife. Brother David Spilsbury tolde me that Ben Foresythe told in a crowd that Will Savage was on a spree in St George under the influence of wine and using profain language. I shaved myself this morning for the first time for many years.

Dec 29, 1890

Monday. I wrote and mailed a letter to Edward Stevenson in reply to the notes he gave from his journal relating to the date of the late organization of the 9th Quorum of Seventies. Also commenced to write to Levi; also I got a long letter from Sister Ann E Collins. It has rained nearly all day to day.

Dec 30, 1890

Tuesday. My pension voucher for \$4 December payment was deficient of a witness signature, was received to day; deficiency supplied before Squire John Steel and returned by post to Pension Office, San Francisco, Calafornia. It has rained at intervals all day. I interviews Ben Foresythe and he said Wm B was largely under the influence of wind and profaned Diety.

Dec 31, 1890

Wednesday. I wrote a letter to my son Levi M; Riley come home with the team from the dam having nearly worked out their assessment. It rained nearly all last night and there was snow on the top of Toquerville Mountain this morning.